



The **SPECTRUM**

**“Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth
as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.”**

— A Non-Profit Educational Corporation Dedicated To Bringing You The Truth —

VOLUME 2, NUMBER 12

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 4.50

MAY 8, 2001

What Can We Do About Science Gone Mad? HAARP & Other High-Tech Insults

IN THIS ISSUE:

You Just Never Know What May Cross Our Desk, p.2

The News Desk, p.3

SPECTRUM Booth At Upcoming Conference, p.9

Some Useful Background Material On HAARP, p.17

SOLTEC: Dealing With Inner Stirrings Of Unrest, p.47

China Incident: Technology Transfer

“It’s All About Money”, p.49

**Timing Signposts And
A Message From The Hopi Elders, p.53**

**Zulu Shaman & Elder Credo Mutwa’s Plea To
The Global Elite: Stop The Genocide In Africa! p.55**

**California Power Crisis Update
The Extortion Of California: The Wrath Of Bush
And The Texas Power Cabal, p.58**

Skolnick’s Scoop On Some REAL News, p.60

HATONN: How To Handle Psychic Attacks, p.65

5/3/01 RICK MARTIN

“As technology advances, the ability to control populations and manipulate outcomes also advances. Because we know how to control the weather, create earthquakes, force behavioral changes, and manipulate the physiology of people does not mean that we should do it. The age we are in requires even greater safeguards of personal freedoms, not further constraints upon it. If freedom is what is being defended, then freedom is what must be inherent in the actions our governments take in creating aspects of our reality.”

— Dr. Nick Begich, in *Star Wars, Star Trek, And Killing Politely*

It’s a brave new world out there, friends. A world that even Aldous Huxley couldn’t have foreseen. It doesn’t help to keep your head buried in the sand. It doesn’t help to be paralyzed with fear. It doesn’t help to run around yelling “The sky is falling; the sky is falling.”

What does help is becoming informed about these new technologies and their capabilities. They are far less effective (and sometimes completely ineffective) on those who *KNOW* what is going on, especially where mind control is the aim of the technology application. Moreover, armed with such knowledge, you’re likely to have a much clearer and more accurate understanding of the world in which you live. Then, and only then, if you make the choice to be politically active about these matters, you may do so in an informed, intelligent way, so that your actions have a greater chance of achieving their intended impact.

(Please see: **HAARP & Other High-Tech Insults, p.27**)

WEB ADDRESS: www.TheSpectrumNews.org

You Just Never Know What May Cross Our Desk

The letter began as many do from ones writing under similar circumstances:

"Hello. First, thank you much for the issues of The SPECTRUM. They are most appreciated by many around this prison. I've noticed that they have allowed people to think and question for themselves quite a bit more. Good job!"

Yes, it's true that we have a standing policy of providing free subscriptions to a number of people who have written to us from prison—often with whistleblower-type background stories about how they got there in the first place. Some letters are truly awesome, and convey with humble and gracious sincerity how the writer is genuinely searching for Truth—and maybe just now waking up to the REAL conditions in this world that landed the person in jail instead of a promotion and a nice corner office. Furthermore, our papers ALWAYS get shared with many, many others in the prison, such as the letter writer above mentioned, and so we are happy to be of service to those reaching out for Truth—from wherever they may begin their search.

The writer continues:

"Enclosed with this letter is a press release of a RICO lawsuit filed against various people and agencies of the State. The lawsuit is good reading and really on point."

The enclosed Press Release begins: "An 84-page Civil Rights Complaint with RICO allegations was recently filed against the State's most powerful union and several high-ranking government officials.

"The Complaint alleges fraud, bribery, extortion, and money laundering, involving the California Correctional Peace Officers Association (CCPOA), Governor Davis, past Governor Wilson, past Attorney General Dan Lungren, California Supreme Court Chief Justice Ronald George, several Legislators, and others.

"The general allegations concern the operation of a political machine impacting the Voting and Initiative process, Legislative bills, education funding, labor practices, judicial review, and racial discrimination. The suit charges manipulation of State laws to divert education and prison funds into a source of campaign revenues in order to maintain political control over the State's three branches of government for political and financial gain.

"Filed by William Gray and Kevin Bruce [neither of whom are the author of the letter to me], two State prisoners, the Complaint was based on a comprehensive review of 10 years of financial records, official documents, Legislative records, voting records, court decisions, and education and prison practices and policies."

(The case is # CIV-S-00-2270-DFL-JFM-P, U.S. District Court, Eastern District of

California, Sacramento. For a copy of the lawsuit, log onto the vop.com and copcrimes.com Internet websites.)

This letter writer goes on to report:

"If you happened to catch the news a couple of weeks ago [the letter is dated 3/28/01], State Senator Brulte exposed the 'shell game' and how it's been going on for years. It ties in with Prop. 111, funded by the California Correctional Peace Officers Association (CCPOA). It diverts major \$\$\$ just where they want it and out of schools. Don't educate the kids; they will be more likely to end up in prison. [Besides serving the New World Order gang's dumbing-down agenda, sounds like a formula for job security to me!]

"Another good scam in prison is the use of psychotropic drugs. They hand them out like candy for any real or unreal ailment. Why? Federal funding! You get a large segment of prisoners on these meds, walking around slobbering on themselves, with little or no medical supervision. CDC [California Department of Corrections] not only gets another piece of your tax pie, but also has mind control over a segment of the prison population.

"You don't really hear about prisons and their byproducts much anymore because the public got tired of hearing about all the \$\$\$ that is being spent. So the subject of prisons has pretty much run its course. You know the old adage: run it until its wheels fall off.

"So now we have the energy crisis in California. Does anyone see the pattern of orchestrated problems like I do?"

"If you have any questions, feel free. I would appreciate a note saying you got this. We're having problems with our mail around here that shines a negative light on CDC/CCPOA.

"Thank you and you folks. Please keep up the good work. Sincerely, ----"

My response to this admirable letter is short and to the point: "Thank YOU very much, ---, for a note which truly encourages us, here at The SPECTRUM, to continue to help ones awaken to Truth and perhaps further develop their own God-given abilities—especially Common Sense! Our July 2000 issue carried the story: 'Most Profitable Industry In America? Our Prison Systems!' so we have at least shared some information, already, with our readers, concerning the depravity about which you speak from, unfortunately, first-hand experience."

Dear readers, how does a forthright letter like this make YOU feel? Especially you blessed ones who effort to help us financially so that this miracle called The SPECTRUM can exist to be shared with so many, including ---- ? Please help us to keep the miracle going.

— Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief



The paper covering the "full spectrum" of news and information to help you to follow the First Law of The Creation.

The Highest (First) Command of The Law of The Creation states: "Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth, as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation." In other words, go forth and gain as much knowledge and experience as you can.

TO SUBSCRIBE:

For orders call: 1-877-280-2866 toll free.

Otherwise call: 1-661-823-9696.

\$45.00 for 12 issues in US 1st Class Mail,

\$55.00 Canadian/\$60 Foreign.

Please call for quantity subscription rates.

EDITORIAL POLICY:

Opinions of *The SPECTRUM* contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of *The SPECTRUM* staff or management. *The SPECTRUM* will always correct any meaningful error of fact.

Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote *The SPECTRUM* in whole or in part, so long as full credit of this source is given, including contacting address and phone number.

PUBLISHING INFORMATION:

We intend to offer, to the best of our ability, The Truth, however it comes to us, in order to allow you to make your own informed decisions about things that impact your daily life. We hope to broaden your choices and empower you to create a better world.

The SPECTRUM assumes no responsibility for unsolicited manuscripts. If return is desired, a stamped self-addressed envelope is required.

The SPECTRUM is published by The Spectrum Newspaper, Inc., at 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117. E-mail: thespectrum@tminet.com

DONOR INFORMATION:

The SPECTRUM is a 501(c)(3) non-profit educational corporation. All donations are gratefully appreciated and formally acknowledged for your tax-deduction purposes.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS:

Send your old, incorrect address label along with your new address and ZIP code to *The SPECTRUM* 30 days before you move. Send change to: *The SPECTRUM*, P.O. Box 1567, Tehachapi, CA 93581.

WEB ADDRESS: www.TheSpectrumNews.org

The News Desk

5/5/01 DR. AL OVERHOLT

CHINA'S OMINOUS THREAT
TO WORLD SECURITY

From the INTERNET, Christopher Ruby
<safetrek@mcn.net>, 4/24/01: [quoting]

China's Rapidly Growing Threat To World
Security

By Jess Miller (4/23/01)

Strategic Infrastructure Plan Precedes
Military Option

CHINA OVERVIEW

China has a population in excess of 1.2
billion.

China is a Communist dictatorship.

China is an atomic superpower.

China has a large arsenal of short- and
medium-range missiles and is thought to now
have accurate long-range missile capability.

China is rapidly building the world's largest
navy and is ever increasing its airpower.

China has the world's largest army at over 3
million strong.

The People's Liberation Army (PLA)
directly controls and supervises more than
15,000 businesses and 50,000 factories. These
businesses are of a widely varying nature within
both the civilian and military spheres. The PLA
even trades stock in financial centres.

Thousands of PLA products fill the shelves
of U.S. stores.

"I have a continuing sense of awe at the
scale of this. They are now running a
multibillion-dollar conglomerate." — James
Mulvenon, RAND Corporation.

Many U.S. companies do business with the
PLA, an army that invaded Tibet, kills students,
and maintains the denial of basic freedoms to
Chinese citizens.

According to the Institute for Strategic
Affairs in London, the PLA earns \$25 billion a
year from its businesses.

Profits go back into feeding troops,
modernizing aggressive military capabilities, and
strengthening ambitions for regional and world
supremacy.

On July 17, 1998, the emerging "strategic
partnership" between the U.S. and Red China
escalated significantly when it was revealed that
members of the elite U.S. Special Forces would
train soldiers from the PLA.

China will soon have the world's second
largest economy.

China dominates the economies of Malaysia,
Indonesia, Vietnam, Thailand, and the
Philippines, and runs the economies of
Singapore and Hong Kong.

China disputes the following boundaries: The

boundary with India; sections of the boundary
with Russia; the boundary with Tajikistan; a
section of the boundary with North Korea;
involved in a complex dispute over the Spratly
Islands with Malaysia, Philippines, Taiwan,
Vietnam, and Brunei; maritime boundary dispute
with Vietnam in the Gulf of Tonkin; Paracel
Islands occupied by China, but claimed by
Vietnam and Taiwan; claims Japanese-
administered Senkaku Islands, as does Taiwan.

SUDAN

In late 1999 China completed its Muglad
oilfield project in the Sudan. The Chinese have
built a 940-mile pipeline from Heglid in
Southern Sudan to the Port of Sudan, centrally
situated on the Red Sea's western coast opposite
Jeddah, Saudi Arabia, in what has been China's
largest overseas operation by the China National
Petroleum Corporation.

Chinese investment in the Sudan is now well
over US \$2 billion.

In late 2000 the UK's *Daily Telegraph*
reported that China had put 700,000 troops in
the Sudan on alert and was preparing to enter
that country's civil war.

The U.S. State Department denied that China
had such troop levels in Sudan "otherwise we'd
have known about it". However, the Chinese
troops entering Sudan went undetected by other
nations. Only the number of these forces is
disputed, but aid workers have confirmed the
levels of Chinese in the Sudan to be in the "tens
upon tens of thousands".

This large Chinese presence midway
between the Horn of Africa and Suez could
become a threat to Saudi Arabia (world oil
supply), the Red Sea and the Suez Canal
(through which 6% of world shipping, up to
25,000 vessels a year, passes) and to Israel.

The sudden use of Chinese "workers" as a
trained military force does not bode well for
current Chinese operations underway in Panama
and the Caribbean, where a large influx of
Chinese illegals is occurring.

CUBA

While the U.S. and NATO were busy in
Yugoslavia, China was cementing relations with
Cuba, and is now financing and modernising
Cuba's telecommunications and electronics
industry.

Chinese President Jiang Zemin met with
Cuban President Fidel Castro April 13, 2001,
and signed contracts for US\$400 million of
business.

In addition to the telephone system and

electronics, the agreements cover sports,
educational exchange, maritime relations, a fiscal
agreement to avoid double taxation, economic
and technical exchanges, a bank credit for a
hotel now being built in downtown Havana, and
a US\$150 million credit for the purchase of
Chinese television sets.

During Jiang's visit a high-level American
trade delegation left Cuba empty handed.

China's Defence Minister visited Cuba over
one year ago.

China already has a techno-spy base and
communication bases in Cuba and is building
intelligence facilities at Torrens/Lourdes adjacent
to a massive Russian facility already in
operation.

It has been reported that the Lourdes facility
is the largest such complex operated by the
Russian Federation and its intelligence service
outside the region of the former Soviet Union.
The Lourdes facility is reported to cover a 28-
square-mile area with some 1,500 Russian
engineers, technicians, and military personnel
working at the base. Experts familiar with the
Lourdes facility have reportedly confirmed that
the base has multiple groups of tracking dishes
and its own satellite system, with some groups
used to intercept telephone calls, faxes, and
computer communications in general, and other
groups used to cover targeted telephones and
devices. [End quoting]

The "sleeping giant" China is emerging as a
formidable player on the world "chess board".
For any of you who have played the game of
chess, remember the feeling of alarm that comes
over you when you just begin to realize your
opponent has pieces arranged at just the right
places and you're beginning to feel like you're
falling into a well-designed trap.

Elsewhere in this issue of *The SPECTRUM*
there are alarming further insights to add to what
is happening on this chess board with China.
The sad fact is that China knows all too well
how to manipulate (with the appropriate carrots)
the pathetic movers and shakers of the United
States due to their high level of greed. We are,
in fact, supplying China with the money, the
tools, and the technical know-how to build and
tighten the noose around our own neck. What is
wrong with that picture?

Behind this more visible state of affairs, the
so-called dark "elite" controllers grin from ear to
ear at how easy it is to arrange the kinds of war-
like conditions on the world chess board which
allow them to keep vast populations under
control and even reduce those world population
figures to more comfortable numbers through
conflict. When will we learn?

HIGH COURT UPHOLDS CUFFING,
SEARCHING UNBELTED DRIVER

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, by
Mark Helm, 4/25/01: [quoting]

In a decision that could affect any of the

nation's 185 million licensed drivers, the Supreme Court ruled Tuesday that a Texas policeman acted properly when he arrested, searched, handcuffed, and booked a woman for failing to use seat belts for herself and her two children.

In a 5-4 decision, the court said Lago Vista officer Bart Turek's arrest of Gail Atwater in 1997 was meant to protect the children from potential injury and did not violate the Constitution's prohibition of "unreasonable searches and seizures".

"The arrest and booking were inconvenient and embarrassing to Atwater, but not so extraordinary as to violate the *Fourth Amendment*, Justice David H. Souter wrote for the majority.

Souter, usually one of the court's more liberal justices, was joined by Anthony M. Kennedy, a swing voter, and three conservatives, Chief Justice William H. Rehnquist and Justices Clarence Thomas and Antonio Scalia.

But another swing voter, Justice Sandra Day O'Connor, writing for the minority, said allowing police to arrest, search, and detain drivers who have violated only minor traffic laws gives officers "unbounded discretion (that) carries with it grave potential for abuse".

She added, "As the recent debate over racial profiling demonstrates all too clearly, a relatively minor traffic infraction may often serve as an excuse for stopping and harassing an individual."

O'Connor's dissent was joined by Justices Ruth Bader Ginsburg, John Paul Stevens, and Stephen Breyer.

Susan Herman, an attorney for the American Civil Liberties Union, said the ruling gives police broad power to search almost anyone.

"Law enforcement officers now have license to select anyone at all, wait for them to commit any one of thousands of possible infractions, and then place their target under arrest in order to conduct a search of the person and his or her vehicle," she said.

Timothy Lynch who directs the Libertarian Cato Institute's Project on Criminal Justice, attacked the court majority for saying police in such cases need not apply for a search warrant.

"The ruling," Lynch said, "gives police officers a license to bypass the warrant requirement of the *Fourth Amendment*. It is not too much to say that the decision sounds the death knell for arrest warrants in general".

Police will be able to "harass citizens for pointless reasons, and those citizens are without legal redress" he added. "The framers of our *Constitution* would frankly be startled by the Supreme Court's cavalier treatment of the legal threshold by which citizens can be deprived of their liberty and thrown in jail." [End quoting]

You might argue that this woman deserved some kind of punishment for her irresponsibility

toward herself and her children, but it looks like the Supreme Court took this case as an opportunity to advance the New World Order's people-control agenda and tightened the noose around our necks by another significant notch.

Think of all the possible reasonable choices, short of such a drastic decision, that could have been arrived at by the Supreme Court if you want to convince yourself that this was a purposeful step toward the elimination of basic Constitutional rights rather than simply a case of delusional over-reaction on the part of the majority of justices. What do you suppose this decision cost in terms of behind-the-scenes bribes or threats?

ADDING INSULT TO INJURY: MOLESTED CHILDREN MUST PAY

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 4/16/01: [quoting]

Two children who were sexually molested when young must now help pay for their father's psychiatric treatment, which costs \$90,000 annually, *Associated Press* reports. Chrissy was 5 and her brother, Michael, was 7 when sexually abused by their father, Nelson McMickle. After more than eight years behind bars, McMickle was moved to a state psychiatric facility. "Children are legally responsible for parents in state facilities" Sussex County (NJ) adjuster Joanne Baker wrote in a letter to Michael McMickle, now 21. "Why should I have to pay for him?" asked Michael. The answer lies in an obscure 1918 state law intended to make relatives responsible for part of the costs of court-ordered hospital commitments. [End quoting]

Talk about rubbing salt into a wound! While so many politicians make a career out of avoiding an honest day's work, laws remain in effect like the above which can only make it harder to forgive and forget and get on with one's life.

HAARP, ELF CAUSED SEATTLE QUAKE

From the INTERNET, 4/6/01: [quoting]

From John Quinn at *NewsHawk*:

Evidence HAARP, ELF Caused NW Quake
Examined By BC Gov't, British TV

From what we've seen, there is NO DOUBT the [10:54 A.M. *Pacific Time, Wednesday*] February 28 Seattle/Vancouver-area quake WAS—DEFINITELY—triggered by the U.S. FedGov, using either their HAARP arrays, ULF transmissions, or most likely BOTH, working in conjunction to induce severe, VERY-deep-level seismic upheaval in the targeted region.

The issue has now been examined in several broadcasts by BBC-TV and other media outlets, and information regarding the entire matter is

being presented to members of the British Columbian government!

The article forwarded below brings up VERY important and SOLID information about this very urgent issue.

NewsHawk previously published extensive articles about the GREAT number of malicious, malevolent, and malignant applications for HAARP's hellishly-powerful RF transmissions; and *Top View* has published much further information on the subject in recent months.

Information just related to us from a source with NOAA [*National Oceanic & Atmospheric Administration*] shows that HAARP operations—in and of themselves, and REGARDLESS of the actual types of transmissions used in specific applications, are provoking VERY destructive, cataclysmic, catalytic, runaway changes and deterioration of the ENTIRE IONOSPHERE—AND other atmospheric strata—of planet Earth!

These CRITICALLY IMPORTANT atmospheric layers are being ATTACKED, SHREDDED, and DESTROYED by the insane, power/greed obsessed, satanic New World Order/4th Reich global power elite with their constant, unending, various HAARP operations, operations which, moreover, are of course designed and configured to have specific negative, destructive, oppressive, manipulative, exploitative effects upon the HUMAN RACE, as well as upon OUR entire planet and ALL its resources:

HAARP IS THE PLANET-KILLER

From: mirage <mirage~PObox.com>

Subject: Was the Seattle-Vancouver earthquake triggered by environmental war?, Wed. 04 Apr. 2001

ECONEWS SERVICE

2001 *Exopolitics News* <<http://www.exopolitics.com/cuenews.html>>

ECONEWS: ENVIRONMENTAL WAR DESK, UPDATED: Was the Seattle-Vancouver earthquake triggered by environmental war?

VANCOUVER, BC—Was the Seattle-Vancouver earthquake of 28 February 2001 triggered—accidentally or on purpose—by new, secret electromagnetic weapons?

What caused the Seattle-Vancouver earthquake is by no means settled to a scientific certainty. This question is now an issue of public controversy. The British Broadcasting Corporation (BBC, U.K.) and other broadcasters have produced and broadcast live programs with *EcoNews Service* on whether electromagnetic (EM) weapons had any role in the earthquake. British Columbia is expecting a parliamentary election shortly, and at least one political party—the Green Party of BC—has informed its members of the issue, and is preparing to distribute a non-partisan questionnaire on environmental war and the

Seattle-Vancouver earthquake to Green Party provincial candidates.

Vancouver-based environmental journalist Alfred Webre believes electromagnetic (EM) devices may have accidentally or intentionally triggered the deep magnitude 6.8 earthquake. One possible candidate is the HIGH-FREQUENCY ACTIVE AURORAL RESEARCH PROGRAM (HAARP) installation in Alaska. HAARP began ionizing the Earth's ionosphere and magnetosphere at very high signals on February 17, coincidental with the U.S. bombing of Iraq (nine days prior to the earthquake), and continued right up to February 28, the very date of the earthquake.

Alternatively, an electromagnetic (EM) device of unknown origin could have triggered the Seattle-Vancouver earthquake. Published reports available to *EcoNews* state that similar environmental weapons may have been used by a paramilitary or covert intelligence group to trigger the January 17, 1995 Kobe, Japan earthquake.

A key clue that the Seattle-Vancouver earthquake may have been triggered by environmental warfare is its anomalous profile. The earthquake was a 6.8-magnitude earthquake at a depth of 40 miles, that in the words of one observer "looked like a 3.0 magnitude".

There are at least three scientific models by which such electromagnetic (EM) ionization could trigger an earthquake along the faults connecting the Seattle-Vancouver area. Environmentalist Alfred Webre has developed these models at length in a recent book, *Earth Changes* (Universebooks.com).

On July 4, 2000, Webre asked the director [name withheld on request] of the Electronic War discussion group (EWAR-L): "Can ULF wave generators be applied in tectonic warfare? That seems to be a key application question. Tectonic warfare intentionally generates seismic activity on a target (enemy's) territory for purposes of inflicting destruction, terror, changes of government, and social unrest."

He answered: "One approach to answering that is to look for data correlations between ULF electromagnetic and seismic signals (as ELFRAD is doing) and possible energy coupling mechanisms between these, such as magnetic flux-caused strain deformations within the Earth (causing stressors on fault lines). Perhaps Charlie Plyler [director of the ELFRAD group which monitors electromagnetic activity], who has looked at this issue more closely than I have, can comment." (See <<http://www.topica.com/lists/mc/read/message.html?mid=1302600419&sort=d&start=3>>)

Members of the ELFRAD group, which monitors electromagnetic (EM) events, note that the electromagnetic HAARP installation, a U.S. electromagnetic (EM) weapons system in Alaska, may have inadvertently or intentionally

effected the earthquake. Originally billed as a pure research facility, HAARP now functions as a global missile-tracking facility, by ionizing (and disrupting) the Earth's ionosphere and magnetosphere. It is the magnetosphere that plays a crucial role in maintaining the delicate stability of the twenty or so inverted tectonic plates that float in a plastic medium along the surface of the Earth. HAARP is thus capable of disrupting the magnetosphere, triggering tectonic instability.

In the mid-1990s, despite the strong opposition of Congressman Ronald V. Dellums (D-CA), the U.S. Congress narrowly approved HAARP, in the face of studies showing HAARP's negative environmental impacts. The U.S. Navy assured Congress that HAARP would not trigger climate changes or seismic events like the Seattle-Vancouver earthquake. Now, if it can be established that HAARP—or some other EM installation—had a role in causing this earthquake, the U.S. domestic and international repercussions of this finding could be profound.

In the aftermath of the Seattle-Vancouver quake, Dick Eastman, a Yakima Valley, Washington researcher, agreed with Webre's analysis that earthquakes can be triggered by electromagnetic (EM) warfare. He stated: "Like the weather and the oceans, the mantle beneath the floating tectonic plates also involve convection cells, but in a plastic medium that sets up wave patterns that may be modified by superimposition of additional waves."

Electromagnetic (EM) weapons can possibly trigger cataclysmic Earth events. EM fields can superheat the ionosphere, disrupting the magnetosphere's magnetic fields around the Earth, and in turn cause massive disruption of the Earth's tectonic plates. As indicated, the 1995 earthquake in Kobe, Japan, may have been triggered by clandestine deployment of EM weapons. EM strategic warfare includes weather, climate, and Earth-event warfare. Researchers have reported the use of EM weapons in anti-population mind-control operations over major cities.

Seattle-based researchers and short wave radio operators now state that unusual electromagnetic (EM) broadcasts preceded the Seattle-Vancouver earthquake. Kent Steadman, of Seattle's *cyberspaceorbit.com*, a researcher who actually monitored the EM broadcasts prior to the earthquake, states: "Could the abnormal activity on 3.39 Mhz February 20 and prior be linked to the Seattle quake? If so, why would HAARP (supposedly funded by U.S. sources) be used to create quakes or other assorted EM mayhem on U.S. property? I picked up a signal so strong it went right off the S [signal strength] meter on my shortwave set at that frequency at 6:00 am on Feb 20th. Took an audio sampling of half an hour, but can't make hide nor hair of what HAARP is broadcasting, just that it's STRONG."

Environmental impact studies critiquing HAARP's original environmental impact statement under the *U.S. National Environmental Policy Act* of 1997 show that HAARP—and EM environmental weapons deployed secretly by many nations—could superheat the ionosphere, and substantially damage or destroy it in a runaway ecological process. *Earth Island's* award-winning 1995 articles are reproduced at <Ecologynews.com>.

Seattle-based researcher Kent Steadman notes EM activity just prior to and during the earthquake: "COINCIDENCE? Date: 2/27/01 9:54:34 PM Pacific Standard Time [about 12 hours prior to quake]. Washington, Yakima Valley: On the dial at WX Air VI-IF band around 153 we are getting the strangest signal. Anyone else hearing it or know what it is? HAARP maybe?"

Steadman continues: "Date: 2/28/01 7:21:39 PM Pacific Standard Time. Does anyone have recording of 153 MHZ signal? I helped install seismic monitoring stations in California in early '90s. They are designed as early warning system in detecting Earth movements prior to big quake. Several of these were in the 153-154 band. They send data, but during a big shift they send a screeching-sounding data burst. Let me know what you find out."

Ominously, two earthquakes along the North American-South American Pacific Rim occurred just following the electromagnetic EM environmental war signals—the Seattle-Vancouver earthquake, and an earthquake off Central America. Were these triggered by the same signals? The director of the ELFRAD group that monitors EM electromagnetic activity, including HAARP and other EM weapons writes: "Date: 2/28/01 1:55:52 PM Pacific Standard Time. Thought you might find this file interesting. It is a 21-hour recording starting this morning at 0001 hrs. We recorded intense activity from 0.02 to 0.036 hertz 473 minutes prior to the Washington quake. Actually this was a double boomer, because 4 minutes earlier there was also a quake registering 5.4 off the coast of Central America. Also am including a picture during the same time period for yesterday so that you can compare with no major quake."

Faced with the information on EM Environmental war and earthquakes, another researcher with the ELFRAD group wrote: "I take back my former statement that all earthquakes are natural. After reading the following article and tying this information in with Russian predictions of major earthquakes in Kamchatka this year, I'm ready to believe we're in for a lot of trouble..." The researcher then cites environmental war analysis also covered in *EARTH CHANGES* on possible tectonic warfare earthquakes (<http://www.cheniere.org/misc/brightskiesl.htm>).

Other researchers have found that the HAARP electromagnetic (EM) signal is

carrying within it another hidden signal, whose frequency has been shown to affect the limbic system in the human brain, which manages emotions and mood and is a target of mind-control intrusions. Some researchers have stated that mood management of human populations may be happening through these hidden EM frequencies. On February 17, just 11 days prior to the Seattle earthquake, according to ELFRAD: "A 0.9 Hz signal, which, as we've discussed, may be related to limbic (emotion) activation in the brain, occurred during the transmission, lasting a very unusual 42 minutes, from 1200 hrs to 1400 hrs UTC (Coordinated Universal Time) on Saturday, 17 Feb 2001."

During the 1990s, the U.S. Congress held hearings on HAARP's environmental impact statement. Former Congressman Ronald V. Dellums (D-CA) strenuously objected to giving HAARP a Congressional go-ahead. Adversarial environmental impact analysis showed that HAARP's ionization of the ionosphere and magnetosphere might create runaway environmental mishaps like the Seattle-Vancouver earthquake. Despite these obvious large-scale hazards, the U.S. Navy then insisted that HAARP's electromagnetic (EM) broadcasts were safe and would not produce runaway tectonic or atmospheric impacts.

If the Seattle-Vancouver earthquake is in any way shown to have been affected by HAARP broadcasts—accidentally or intentionally—the environmental, social, and political consequences to the U.S. environmental EM war programs will be profound. These include incalculable domestic consequences for the U.S. Navy and the Bush Administration's plans for an expansion of electromagnetic EM weapons systems. In addition, HAARP's negative environmental impacts are of such an unprecedented scale that they would constitute blatant violations of the 1977 United Nations Treaty against Environmental Modification. Blatant U.S. violations of this treaty could result in a major embarrassment and isolation of the United States in the world community.

Environmental journalist Alfred Webre, a Yale Law School graduate, is a former member of the Governor's Emergency Task Force on Earthquake Preparedness, State of California, and author of a classic work on *Earth Changes, THE AGE OF CATAclysm* (G.P. Putnam's Sons, 1974). *EcoNews Service* [End quoting]

Of course this story ties-in directly with both our front-page interview feature and the related background story elsewhere in this issue of *The SPECTRUM*. One important point we should keep in mind is that other systems exist besides HAARP which could be responsible for this event, if the evidence really does point to it being a man-made earthquake. There is so much tinkering of this variety going on these

days as to make it a difficult matter to directly demonstrate—or otherwise connect—cause and effect.

SOUTH POLE NUCLEAR REACTOR ACCIDENT? WORKERS EXPOSED TO RADIATION?

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 4/28/01: [quoting]

EXCLUSIVE to Rense.com

By Scott D. Portzline sportzline@home.com
(May be quoted only in full and with complete source attribution)

Jeff [*Rense*]*—*I think there is a strong likelihood that a reactor accident has occurred in Antarctica. It certainly fits the clues which I have developed beginning on Tuesday, April 24.

The "tip off" was the request for salt to be delivered with the rescuers. Potassium iodide is a salt that blocks the uptake of radioactive iodine during a nuclear emergency.

The request specified to fill the pockets of one rescuer's coat with salt. That indicates a priority instead of a normal quartermaster's request, which would be delivered by the case—a priority like hand carrying someone's medicine. Additionally, after the focus on "salt" by some media as being an indicator of a potential need for potassium iodide, the *70south.com* website posted this update on April 27:

"Seems the South Pole did receive a salt supply (100 pounds) but it is baking salt. There will however not be salt on the tables till October when fresh supplies arrive."

I suspect a reactor accident has occurred at the Amundsen-Scott South Pole Station

HERE ARE THE FACTS

1. Something unusual has happened requiring the evacuation of 11 people from Antarctica.

2. A new power plant was scheduled to go online at the Amundsen-Scott South Pole Station in April 2001 as part of the South Pole Modernization Project. Construction began in 1998. The entire station will be replaced with the new 2005.

3. Raytheon took over the logistics of the U.S. Antarctic Program on April 1, 2001.

4. Raytheon is a Nuclear Engineering Contractor having constructed more than 50 commercial units and involved with 75% of U.S. nuclear power plants.

5. The layout of the new power plant resembles that of a reactor site, including a water supply adjacent to the plant. The new power station was constructed under the ice.

6. The logistics of operating a remotely located nuclear plant require maintaining more than 100,000 spare parts. Who better to handle that than Raytheon?

7. Previous experience with diesel and jet fuel contamination in McMurdo Sound has been very bad. The marine life on the floor of the sound is gone. Handling, transporting, and storing enormous quantities of these fuels for power at the South Pole is even more troublesome. Nuclear power could be viewed as less invasive and more cost effective at the South Pole station.

8. Workers have cleaned up radioactivity before in severe conditions and in total darkness in Thule, Greenland, in January 1968 following the crash of a B-52 carrying 4 nuclear bombs—so it can be done. Workers faced 85 mph winds and -70F degree temperatures to clean up the snow and ice which was taken to the U.S. One bomb (or radioactive components of one bomb) sank to the ocean floor. An attempt to recover that bomb or components occurred in the spring of 1979, while I was there. All of these events were classified. I have pictures of some of the equipment.

9. It has been reported that a cargo ship is heading to Antarctica at this time (unconfirmed).

There was a fire at "Nukey Poo" in McMurdo Antarctica 30 years ago (nickname of a dual-use nuclear reactor which operated for 10 years, supplying electrical power and desalinating seawater. The fire was caused by hydrogen gases and really wasn't much of a problem. The reactor has been removed.

Most people have the impression that Antarctica is a "nuclear-free zone". But, Department of Energy documents indicate that the U.S. interprets the Antarctic Treaties as allowing the peaceful use of nuclear materials.

It is possible that a small pressurized-water reactor was going through its start-up procedures and testing at the South Pole station when an accident occurred. Initial start-up can be a difficult time. At Three Mile Island, 23 years ago, the reactor scrambled on its first day of start-up in a precursor event of the partial meltdown in 1979.

I have seen pictures of a vertical cylindrical structure under construction at the South Pole station which could accommodate a U.S. Naval reactor. I have taken pictures of these reactors being shipped by rail past my home.

—Scott Portzline [End quoting]

For those of you who listen to Art Bell's late-night talk-radio program since the Antarctic stories began to break on the normal news outlets in late April, you have been treated to a most entertaining and instructive outlay of information. Richard Hoagland has been a guest commentator on this matter and he is not about to let slip by, without pointing out, that the story has changed so many times you would have thought some rank amateur was in charge of the public relations cover of this matter. Whatever is actually going on down there in the Antarctic is still a matter of open

speculation for those of us who must view the shenanigans from the outside. And none of those on the inside have yet leaked anything that could be relied upon as factual.

Perhaps the absence of any speculation more wild than a cranky nuclear reactor is an important clue. After all, a lot more is going on down there than just observing penguins when the weather permits. The super-secret, advanced technical facilities in that location, long rumored to be operated by both Nazis and certain extraterrestrial groups, give one a lot to think about.

WHAT TO DO ABOUT NWO WEATHER WAR

From the INTERNET, Christopher Ruby <RubyFire@TLCalliance.com>, 4/25/01: [quoting]

This latest by *TOP VIEW* and radio-electronics technicians has demonstrated conclusively that certain complex, compound ULF/ELF transmissions induce pronounced atmospheric instability and turbulence, with rapidly-shifting strong winds that have a thoroughly destructive effect upon moisture-bearing weather systems anywhere in the targeted area.

Such winds also have a significantly enhanced dehydrating effect upon the land, and would significantly increase conditions which lead to high wildfire danger. These kinds of winds would ALSO exponentially increase the destructive capabilities of any such fires, once they got going. This was the EXACT situation which existed last summer when gargantuan infernos of unprecedented size nuked huge tracts of land across much of the western U.S. Concurrently, these VERY SAME ULF transmissions were monitored and recorded CONSTANTLY during much of August and early September last summer along the northwest Pacific coast.

NW Rain Falls As ULF Broadcasts Shut Down—8:30 AM, 4-18-01

We were surprised and gratified to see RAIN falling around 8 am this morning in northwestern California.

Curious, we contacted our electronics technician who just worked with us Monday and Tuesday, tracking, monitoring, and recording ULF and ELF signals which are proven to be linked with the general behavior of these most recent weather systems—and highly destructive to rainfall.

The technician resides in the Santa Rosa area and confirmed that VERY light drizzle was falling there also this morning. After a brief discussion, he agreed to set up some tracking equipment at his residence, to see if the ubiquitous ULF signal was present. The ELF/ULF has previously been monitored even south of Santa Rosa, in Marin County, during our investigations last summer.

KIND WORDS FROM OUR READERS

“Dear Dr. Young and Staff, I read every word of the paper and treasure it. My thanks to you all!”
— E.A. from CA

“Dear Friends, Thank you for the very special work you are doing to get Truth out to all of us. Especially since there are so few of you. I thank God for all of you. Love and Light to all.”
— V.B. from WV

“I want to tell you how much I have been enjoying all, but mainly the leading articles in your paper. I had just finished reading 3 of the books of the Montauk series, and then here comes this month’s [January 2001] paper with an interview with Al Bielek. I have been reading about him over past years. I do hope that you can keep up the same good quality of this paper. I have been reading your work for 10 years and more, and am well aware of all that is going on. You are certainly the one who is on the right road. I guess I am just curious to see how things turn out with the “other” paper, although I do not get a good feeling from that paper.”
— Z.W. from CO

“I give thanks daily now for you ones who have made our Creator’s dream come true for this most abundant newspaper—the most read, shared, and balanced of the word of our Father that IS world wide. God’s blessings to you all.”
— M.P. from BC, Canada

“We are fast entering the time of massive and turbulent change and renewal. When I needed help, YOU were here for me. Now I start to understand the future we all must soon confront.

“I hope to learn so I can help others to see through the mass confusion, and help them to cope with the spiritual path we all must walk.

“I work with, and now recognize, the God-Power that resides within. And now that I acknowledge that Power, I’ve grown.

“I’m sincerely efforting to digest and KNOW what has been presented. I feel confident and much stronger KNOWING that the Miracle resides within each of us. All Is One! In Truth and Light.”
— C.F. from TX

To order *The SPECTRUM* newspaper please call **1-877-280-2866**,
or if you are outside the U.S. please call **1-661-823-9696**.

And SURE ENOUGH, our tech reported the ELF/ULF transmissions were SHUT DOWN completely, as of shortly after 8:30 am Pacific, when our technician got his equipment up and running in Santa Rosa. Although he was only able to monitor for about ten minutes due to other obligations (like a job), this gave all the proof we need: that when the ULF transmissions are absent, rain systems can and do develop!

AGAIN: this provides significant, serious scientific correlation/confirmation that the ULF/ELF transmissions, as described in a number of previous *TOP VIEW* articles, are having pronounced, destructive effects upon the formation of critically-needed rain systems across northwestern North America.

Latest NW Rain System Weakening:

ULF Probably Back On-Line 4-18-01

After a brief two hours, a promising Pacific weather front that had begun dropping precipitation in the Northwest EXACTLY when ULF transmissions had shut down, is showing some signs of serious weakening and falling apart—similar to what happened on the afternoon/evening of Monday, April 16.

Although we don’t have the equipment at our offices to prove it, there’s a VERY strong

likelihood that a resumption of weather-modification ULF transmissions which destroy rainstorms has occurred; just as we demonstrated the night of April 16, when the resumption of these ELF/ULF transmissions tore a developing rain system to shreds. [End quoting]

Those of you who remember back to our September 2000 front-page feature article titled: “‘Dr. Jekyll’ Or ‘Mr. Hyde’—Which Is FEMA? Bizarre Wildfires Expose Sinister Agenda” will recall the first-hand reports linking those crazy late-summer wildfires of the greater Montana area with some mysterious, antenna-sprouting, fenced-in “compounds” in the regions of those fires. The information above recalls that link, as well as bringing attention to the way such electromagnetic broadcasts are utilized to affect weather fronts.

For a number of years now, it has been a common observation for those of us close to West Coast weather to note the way approaching storm fronts seem to have a mind of their own—appearing and disappearing, sometimes as quickly as if someone has thrown a switch—much to the contrary embarrassment of “sure thing” weather reports that are sometimes only hours old. Then the poor

weather guy has to get up in front of the cameras the next day and explain to the viewing audience why what happened was so opposite to what he was so sure about the day before.

Like an earlier News Desk item, this information is also related to our front-page feature this month, and causes one to ponder just how much damage is being done to Mother Earth through the avenue of technologies gone mad. Wouldn't you just like to lock-up all these ones without a conscience in a large room and subject THEM to a little of their own techno-toys?!

LAND MINES STILL MAIMING AND
KILLING 65 INNOCENT CHILDREN,
WOMEN, AND MEN PER DAY

From KAREN ECK,
<kareneck@eaglepc.net>, 3/29/00: [quoting]
Subject: WEAPON OF MASS
DESTRUCTION

There has been a huge increase in blood-related illnesses among Iraqi children due to the vast amount of uranium-coated (the Big Brothers call it "depleted", but it is actually very radioactive) bullets and bombs which have been dropped, millions of land mines left in the ground in post-conflict countries, and kids still losing their limbs from mines deliberately designed to disable rather than kill with the result that you end up with a society burdened with a population of impaired civilians.

I, who used to say "who cares, as long as I'm OK" became a mother. One of my children is suffering from a depleted uranium-related illness and my other one cannot feed himself because he lost his hands when he was six when playing with a land mine. He said to me "Mom, why? Why didn't you or Dad do something when you were able to?" I may be very, very naive, but, I am still hoping, hoping, hoping. — Hiroshi

This is from Tess Cacciatore, Chairperson, World Trust Foundation <tesswtf@cs.com>

Early mornings, two young sisters, Fahrija and Mirsada, walk swiftly, crossing fields along the way, to a shoe factory where both hold jobs, just outside Korica Han, Bosnia. One morning, just like any other, Mirsada steps lightly, unknowingly, on a land mine. The

explosion ruptures the ground, hurling her body into the air. When her sister Fahrija rushes to help, she, too, detonates a mine. Both sisters will lose their right legs.

Noelves is eight years old when he picks up an anti-personnel mine outside his home in Mozambique, Africa. The mine rips open his stomach, blows off his right hand, and blinds him in one eye. Every 22 minutes, a land mine maims or kills another child, woman, or man. (Source: Landmine Survivors Network).

Please click on <<http://www.bettertomorrow.org/banmines1.htm>> to sign an on-line petition in support of an international ban on the use of land mines. Please also share this message with your friends, family members, and colleagues who might join you in supporting this cause. To learn more about this issue, please keep reading.

Fahrija, Mirsada, and Noelves were among the "lucky" ones. Many people who encounter land mines do not survive their violent, bloody explosions. Land mines claim 65 new victims each day, and have killed more people than nuclear, chemical, and biological weapons combined. While an armed conflict may last only a few years, the land mines placed during such a conflict will continue to maim and kill civilians for another 50 to 100 years.

Land mines have taken more innocent lives than any other explosive weapon in human history. They have become the world's most menacing weapon of mass destruction, crippling or killing one person at a time with shocking frequency. Tragically, many of the victims are school-aged children.

There are currently 80 million "live" land mines throughout the world, waiting for unlucky children to set them off. The International Land Mine Ban Treaty, already signed by 139 countries, would require participating countries to remove existing land mines and halt the use, production, and stockpiling of new land mines. Alarmingly, 54 countries have not signed the treaty, and some of them continue to deploy massive numbers of land mines.

Among the countries that have not signed the treaty are Turkey, Syria, Libya, Iran, Iraq, Cuba, and the **United States of America**. Many anti-mine activists feel that the U.S. must take a leadership position and sign the treaty to create enough pressure on the rest of the world's nations to sign the treaty as well.

Our country has not escaped the cruelty of land mines. Over 100,000 Americans have been killed or disabled by land mines, but our government is reluctant to limit its weapons choices. Although the U.S. military has never needed land mines to defend our borders, our government is hesitant to sign the treaty. This hesitancy will cause thousands of children each year to become crippled or killed by land mine explosions.

It is time to press the U.S. to join the treaty and end the worldwide use of this weapon of mass destruction. The most effective action you can take to support the Land Mine Ban Treaty is to write a letter to the government addresses at the end of this message. If you do not have time to write your own letter, please consider signing an on-line petition at <<http://www.bettertomorrow.org/banmines1.htm>>. You will have your name included in a written petition in support of the Land Mine Ban Treaty, which will be mailed to President George W. Bush, Senate Majority Leader Trent Lott, and House Majority Leader Dick Armey.

Signing the petition is free.

Thank you for your support in helping to save the lives and prevent the crippling of thousands of children. And Fahrija, Mirsada, and Noelves, now disabled but still alive, thank you as well. P.S. Please share this message with your friends, colleagues, and family members who might join you in supporting this important humanitarian cause. Thanks so much.

U.S. Government Addresses:

President George W. Bush
The White House
1600 Pennsylvania Ave. NW
Washington, DC 20500

House Majority Leader Dick Armey
House of Representatives
Washington, DC 20515

Senate Majority Leader Trent Lott
U.S. Senate
Washington, DC 20510

Information Sources:

Landmine Survivors Network
<<http://www.landminesurvivors.org>>
Human Rights Watch
<<http://www.humanrightswatch.com>>
International Campaign to Ban Landmines
<<http://www.icbl.org>> [End quoting]

What a sad commentary on our use (abuse) of technology. Can you imagine what kind of person goes to work to design these kinds of devices—and then comes home to his wife and children? This effort is one of the excellent programs that Princess Diana was hated for because she brought so much attention to this atrocious behavior of the so-called elite controllers who make a lot of money manufacturing armaments like these land mines.

SOMEBODY DOESN'T WANT COPS
TO BE TOO SMART

From THE SPOTLIGHT, 4/16/01: [quoting]
Federal courts have upheld a police department's policy of rejecting applicants who are too smart, according to the *National Law Journal*, which did not identify the plaintiff or location. The plaintiff had scored 33 points on

The Idaho Observer

Now that we know what is really
going on, let's do something about it

The Idaho Observer is a monthly, 24-page newspaper dedicated to the truth. For a complimentary copy, please write:

PO Box 457, Spirit Lake, Idaho, 83869;
or call: (208) 255-2307.

\$1 for postage is appreciated
but not necessary.

email: observer@dm.net

web: www.proliberty.com/observer



the test—the equivalent of an IQ of 125. The police department only interviewed candidates who fell in the range of 20-27 points. The national average for police officers is 21-22.

The police department successfully argued that the higher score indicated a greater likelihood that the plaintiff would become bored with police work and leave after costly job training. [End quoting]

Truth is indeed stranger than fiction. Do you believe the argument offered for rejecting smart cops? Rather, how about the fact that smart police officers would be far less susceptible to the mind-control techniques that are a routine part of police training these days. Especially under conditions of Martial Law or other nationally declared “emergency” situations (such as is part of the New World Order gang’s agenda items for dealing with an uppity public), you want cops who are more likely to faithfully follow orders and don’t do too much independent thinking.

MONSANTO FRANTICALLY RECALLS
GENETICALLY ENGINEERED
CANOLA SEED IN CANADA

Excerpted from the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 4/27/01: [quoting]

From Organic Consumers Association <<http://www.purefood.org>>, By Kanina Holmes

Two of Canada’s major grain companies deployed dozens of employees and a fleet of trucks as they scrambled to retrieve thousands of bags of a genetically modified canola seed that Monsanto Co. voluntarily recalled on Wednesday after discovering trace amounts of an alternate version of a genetic trait.

“If we see a farmer in the field and we know that farmer purchased Quest, we’ll be stopping him right on his seeder” said Diane Wreford, a spokeswoman for Agricare.

“We’re taking this very seriously because this is a potential trade issue” Wreford said.

Monsanto said that the quality tests on canola seed, initially conducted by Saskatchewan Wheat Pool late last week, had detected trace levels of an alternative version of the Roundup Ready trait, a version that has not been registered for canola by Japan, Canada’s largest canola seed customer, or the United States, the largest buyer of Canadian canola oil and meal.

Monsanto’s “Roundup Ready” series of soybean and canola seeds, engineered to withstand the company’s popular Roundup herbicide, are the most widespread genetically modified oilseeds planted in North America. The Quest canola variety represented between 10 and 12 percent of the 12 million canola acres seeded in western Canada last year.

Monsanto, the St Louis, Missouri-based biotechnology company, has been one of the biggest boosters of the use of GM crops globally. The company said that it was

working with the two western Canadian distributors of Quest, Agricare and the Saskatchewan Wheat Pool, on the voluntary withdrawal and replacement of the seed for spring planting.

“What’s key here is we identified it, we reported it, and we’re addressing it proactively” said Loren Wassell, a spokesperson from Monsanto’s Winnipeg office.

“This is a product that’s fully approved for food, for feed, and for planting. There are no health, safety, or environmental issues” said Wassell.

Late last year, discovery of traces of a genetically modified corn variety, StarLink, unapproved for use in foods, caused a massive recall of tacos and other foods in the U.S. and Japan, and cost its manufacturer, the Aventis SA unit of Aventis CropScience, millions of dollars and put world corn trade on a roller coaster.

Vocal opponents to genetically modified crops have also used the StarLink debacle to raise consumer demands for more testing, segregation, and labeling of genetically modified seeds and foods.

While the Quest recall was not based on food safety concerns, officials from Agricare and Monsanto nevertheless moved quickly on Wednesday to reassure overseas buyers.

“We have people now on their way to Japan to talk to the processors and to just assure them that we’re doing everything we can to work with them” said Wreford, speaking from Agricare’s head office in Winnipeg.

Canada’s canola industry welcomed the complete recall of Quest, but expressed concerns about potential damage to its export markets.

“I hope it’s perceived as stewardship” said Dale Adolphe, president of the Canola Council of Canada. [End quoting]

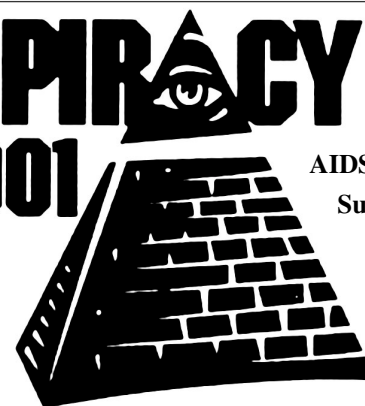
Perhaps Monsanto needs a dictionary of the English language to keep them honest? What these people are good at is not stewardship but spin.

You regular readers of this publication are well aware of all the ominous news items about all facets of genetically modified crops that we present in just about each issue of *The SPECTRUM*—beginning a long time ago with

For interested readers, The SPECTRUM will have a booth at this upcoming San Francisco Bay Area show. Rick and Gail will be present to answer questions and accept subscriptions and book orders.

CONSPIRACY CON 2001

“Where other conferences end, Conspiracy Con begins.”



MK-Ultra
Secret Societies
Shadow Government
AIDS & Population Control
Suppressed Technologies
UFOs and Chemtrails
New World Order

**David Icke • Leonard Horowitz • Jordan Maxwell
William Lyne • William Thomas
Cathy O'Brien and Mark Phillips**

7 of the world’s most controversial speakers
to convene in the Bay Area **May 26 & 27, 2001**
Santa Clara Convention Center
5001 Great America Parkway
Santa Clara, CA 95054

The complex is conveniently located at the corner of Great America Parkway and Tasman Drive in Santa Clara. It is just 1/2 mile from Highway 101 or Highway 237 on Great America Parkway. County Transit’s Light Rail system stops at our front door. San Jose International Airport is 10 minutes south on Highway 101. For more information visit us on the web at www.conspiracycon.com and navigate to the “directions” page. See you at the show!

the item about Monsanto’s own headquarters cafeteria refusing to use products made from genetically modified crops! And last month’s special issue on agriculture offered a bumper crop of shenanigans to share with you that “just happened” to cross our path at that time.

Looking at actions rather than rhetoric, it would appear that Monsanto (and those puppet agencies under their—may we say—“stewardship”) are quite panicky about quickly extinguishing ANY bad publicity “fires” concerning these seed products because they are well aware of not just the general public’s less-than-open-armed reception, but many farmers are on the edge of mutiny also—having been largely economically blackmailed into going along with the program.

PRIVACY BLITZ IS COMING:
YOUR LAST CHANCE AT
PROTECTION IS NOW!

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 4/6/01: [quoting]

The privacy war is over. You lost. Now it’s all about survival.

In the next few months tens of thousands of businesses will send consumers billions of so-called “privacy notices”. Disguised as garden-variety junk mail, these notices, required by a new law, hold the keys to stopping the wholesale flood of your personal information onto the free market.

Some people will get 20 or more of these privacy notices as required by the newly enacted *Gramm-Leech-Bliley Act*, according to financial law expert Rick Fischer, who testified before a congressional privacy hearing this week.

Fischer's written testimony outlined the broad reach of the *Act*, noting that it mandates that banks, retailers issuing credit cards, money transmitters, check cashers, mortgage brokers, real-estate settlement services, appraisers, tax preparation services, and on-line companies that offer aggregation, funds transfer, or payment services send out notices to all their customers to inform them about the types of personal information being collected, how it's being used, and to whom it will be sold.

Your mission, should you actually be able to tell a privacy notice from the weekly dry cleaning discount offer, is to decipher all the legalese printed in really small type and all squished together like this making it even harder to read.

Having completed that task, you then have to follow exacting instructions on how to properly inform the company that you don't want them to sell every scrap of your personal information, which they've been collecting from you for the last three decades.

The key phrase to look for among these piles of paragraphs is "opt out". Because unless you proactively "opt out" or "willingly choose to not participate", these companies can sell anything and everything they know about you unless you tell them not to. "Financial and medical records, what you buy, where you shop, your genetic code, are all exposed in a privacy free-for-all" Frank Torres, legislative counsel for Consumers Union, told a congressional hearing on privacy recently. "Complete strangers can, for a price, have access to your most intimate secrets."

It's all spit in the wind. Now, corporate America is wearing this privacy information blitz like a badge of honor. Its representatives have already testified before Congress about the great and detailed steps they've taken to ensure that consumers get all the information they are entitled, by law, to have. Corporate America is spitting in our collective face and trying to sell us on the fact that it's as fresh as an April rain shower.

"Failure to pay attention to these privacy notices may result in sensitive financial data being sold to other companies for marketing and other purposes" warns Tena Friery, research director for the Privacy Rights Clearinghouse. But the barrage of paper and the vagueness of the language make it darn near impossible for anyone to easily make sense of what is taking place. "The notices may actually be telling consumers we can sell information about your income, debt level, payment history, bankruptcies, hospitalizations, and much more—unless you tell us we can't" Friery said.

The brutal truth about the fallout of the privacy war is that no part of our lives is left untouched by data collection activities. And it's not that all data collection efforts are inherently evil; some are downright convenient. But convenience is no excuse for the wholesale rape and pillage of personal information by corporate America.

There should be a basic right of data ownership in the U.S. and there simply isn't. Privacy laws have been built over a century, bit-by-bit, stitched together in a crazy quilt fabric of confusing laws. "This means that consumers have lost control over the ability to be left alone" Torres told Congress. "Often, consumers have no choice in whether or not information is collected and no choice in how it is used. Today, any information provided by a consumer for one reason, such as getting a loan at a bank, can be used for any other purposes with virtually no restrictions."

So you and I are left with having to buck the increasing trend of information collection and dissemination. We have to cover our own butts because no one else will. Trouble is, even when we make the effort, there are few strong privacy laws in our collective quiver.

For all the promise of the "opt-out" provision now codified by the *Gramm-Leech-Bliley Act*, there are enough loopholes in the law, put there by industry lobbyists when the bill was being written, that the protections are almost useless.

"Unfortunately these opt-outs, in reality, will do little or nothing to prevent the sharing of your information with others" Torres says. The main reason is: Although you can opt out of having a particular company sell your information to an outside company, any other company within the corporate family can scarf up your data and you have no say in the matter.

Torres believes that *Gramm-Leech-Bliley* should be scrapped and rewritten, this time with the consumer, not corporate greed, as the guiding principle. I would advocate for a right, in law, that puts consumers 100 percent in charge of their data, and that such a right is automatically deferred unless proactively waived—a kind of *Miranda Rights* for data.

And there should be laws that make companies keep the privacy promises they make. Such a law would have stopped eBay from its arrogant reversal regarding the privacy of its members' personal information. eBay, which once promised never to sell your information to outsiders, now says that if the company or one of its subsidiaries is bought out or merged with another company, you can kiss all those earlier promises goodbye. "Should such a combination occur, you should expect that eBay would share some or all of your information in order to continue to provide the service" the new eBay privacy policy states.

That kind of capitulation isn't right; there ought to be a law against it. There isn't. The

privacy war is over and now it's all about survival. [End quoting]

The bottom line is simply that the consumer presently has no real way to monitor what goes on behind the "closed doors" of modern, hyper-greedy, corporations. It will probably require a massive class-action lawsuit somewhere downstream, such as the tobacco industry grudgingly endured a few years ago, to "awaken" the corporate conscience toward the rights of all of us lowly consumers.

AMERICAN HONEY BEES CONTINUE TO DIE IN HUGE NUMBERS

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 4/19/01: [quoting]

Pembroke, Mass.—Beekeeper Howard Scott looks forward to the bustle of his honeybees each spring. This year, the buzz was gone.

When he recently opened up his hives, he found that all the bees in his four hives were dead—casualties, it appears, of a minuscule mite imported from Africa that is wreaking havoc on American bee colonies.

Scott said that about 50 of 80 South Shore beekeepers faced the same bleak scenario this spring. No one knows for sure why hives are dying, but a possible culprit may be the varroa mite, a tiny insect that can kill whole hives.

"This year is very heavy with losses of hives all around southeastern Massachusetts" Scott told *The Patriot Ledger*.

Scott, 56, who has replaced the dead bees with 2,000 new live ones, sees the deaths in a somewhat more poetic light than other people might. A free-lance writer and tax consultant by trade, he often writes about his bees, including their untimely demise.

"A dead hive is a terrible sight to behold" Scott wrote in his book *Bee Lessons*. "Often there's a charnel odor or foul smell of death.... The silence is unnerving. You think: Where once there was teeming life is now nothing."

Alfred Carl, chief beehive inspector in the state Department of Food and Agriculture, said the varroa mite is the likely culprit for this spring's bee deaths.

"From what I've seen, the main killer is the varroa" he said.

The fluctuating temperatures of this past winter may also be a factor, Scott said. Hibernating bees cluster for warmth in the wintertime; an early thaw can be deadly if the cluster loosens and cold weather returns.

Scott, whose bees produce about 250 pounds of honey a year and sells about \$1,000 worth to neighbors, takes solace from the bees' freeze by concentrating on selling his book.

His book has sold 7,000 copies and made him a \$3,000 profit. He wrote it three years ago to sell at the beekeeper's booth at the Marshfield Fair, and sales have soared, he said.

There's much to learn from bees, he said. The 46-page book has tidbits about bees, and

42 aphorisms about what humans can learn from bees, such as toiling for the greater good rather than individual gain.

"I just felt that we had nothing written that expresses my magic and wonderment at bees" he said. "In the book, I aimed to show what we could learn." [End quoting]

Perhaps this bee-killing mite is the newer, improved version that has been engineered to cause this potentially calamitous damage.

Several years ago, when another mystery mite "just happened" to appear on the scene and began killing off an alarming number of honeybees, it wasn't the highly credentialed experts who came up with a solution. Rather, an amateur beekeeper discovered that several essential oils, especially Oil of Wintergreen, sprinkled inside the hives, either killed or simply drove away the pesky mites, which were entering and clogging the bees' respiratory apparatus.

Do you think this present pest is immune to the essential oils? You can be sure they will be tested, and time will tell.

M.I.T. TO OFFER COURSE MATERIALS FREE ON-LINE

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, for 4/4/01: [quoting]

Other universities may be striving to market their courses to the Internet masses in hopes of dot-com wealth. But the Massachusetts Institute of Technology has chosen the opposite path: to post virtually all its course materials on the Web, free to everybody.

MIT plans to announce on Wednesday a 10-year initiative, apparently the biggest of its kind, which aims to create public Web sites for almost all of its 2,000 courses, and to post materials like lecture notes, problem sets, exams, even video lectures. Professors' participation will be voluntary, but the university is committing itself to post sites for all its courses, at a cost of up to \$100 million.

Dr. Charles M. Vest, the president of M.I.T., said the giveaway idea came in a "traditional Eureka moment" as the Institute brainstormed about how best to take advantage of the Internet.

Called OpenCourseWare, the initiative found broad resonance among the faculty members, said Professor Steven Lerman, the faculty chairman. "Selling content for profit, or trying in some ways to commercialize one of the core intellectual activities of the university," Lerman said, "seemed less attractive to people at a deep level than finding ways to disseminate it as broadly as possible." [End quoting]

Such generosity was hardly believable to me when I heard about this, considering what money-making machines so many universities have become. What a blessing this should be for many who would appreciate access to first-rate college educational materials, but with

neither the time or money to obtain them through the traditional route. Hopefully, many more institutions of learning will follow their lead.

TICKET QUOTAS BLASTED

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 4/16/01: [quoting]

The police union has complained that the Los Angeles Police Department rewards or punishes officers based on a quota system of tickets and arrests. The complaint charges that officers who produced large numbers of citations and arrests were given more time off, said the Los Angeles Police Protective League.

Union President Mitzi Grasso said complaints about quotas have increased recently and that a board charting productivity at one police station stated that "your requests for days off will be based on your productivity".

LAPD Cmdr. Sharon Pap said "it's not true" that quotas are imposed. [End quoting]

Police commanders and politicians have always put forth this kind of denial propaganda, and still they continue to demand the bottom line, which is: "How much money did you generate for us this week?" A better question might be: "What do you bean-counting police administrators think this kind of nonsense does to/for the public's respect toward police?"

TIRES: NEW RUBBER FOR SUVs

From *POPULAR SCIENCE* magazine, May 2001: [quoting]

The latest automotive trend, it seems, is to combine the traits of sport-utility vehicles and passenger cars. The logical next step: Combine SUV and car tires.

Such is the inspiration for the Cross Terrain SUV tire from Michelin. Noting that most SUVs spend little time off-road, the company focused on ride and handling, although the external appearance masks these mundane goals with an aggressive-looking sidewall. In fact, the deep lugged treads that show on the side don't match the benign pattern that meets the road. The tire actually uses a soft compound for a smooth ride and a tread pattern that maximizes wet-weather grip.

The tire will soon be launched on new SUVs from Ford, General Motors, Honda, and DaimlerChrysler. It will also be available as a replacement tire. — D.M. [End quoting]

Michelin has escaped the liability problems that other major tire manufacturers have had to face in the last year or so. Considering Michelin's longtime quality record, perhaps this tire will serve as a good solution in a market running scared with legitimate safety concerns. Tires were simply taken for granted until cost-cutting/profit-making greed by some manufacturers dropped their quality to the point where they became a national nightmare.

GOT A WET BASEMENT? CHARGE IT!

From *POPULAR SCIENCE* magazine, May 2001: [quoting]

Clammy, smelly, dank, and unhealthy. But enough about politics. We're talking basements here—specifically, a new way to keep them dry. The innovative method, called electro-osmotic pulse technology, uses electric current to gently push water molecules out through the basement walls and floor into the surrounding earth. A European company called Drytronic, which offers the system overseas, is now working to bring it here. The U.S. Army Corps of Engineers has successfully tested the technology in a number of government buildings.

The system, which is designed for retrofitting into existing basements, consists of an electronic control unit wired to positive electrodes embedded in the basement walls and floor, as well as to a negatively charged copper-clad steel rod buried in the soil outside. A pulsing, low-voltage current pushes positive ions in the waterlogged wall toward the rod, dragging water molecules with them. As the concrete dries out, the current diminishes. On an average-size home, the system consumes less electricity than a 60-watt lightbulb.

In Army tests, the results have been dramatic, says the Corps' Vincent Hock. Humidity in one barracks basement dropped from 98 to 42 percent in a week, and standing water vanished. "The concrete turns a light gray" says Hock, "and even if the floor gets wet from an inside water source, the water will wick out into the ground. And this basement is 4 feet below the water table." The system costs less to install than a conventional trench with drainage pipes.

Drytronic's Bjorn Koritz says the system is far more effective than traditional drainage. "Even if you install a sump pump, you still have a wet wall" he points out. "Water keeps coming in, humidity is high; you still have mildew, and it smells. This system removes the water from the wall, taking away the environment for mold to grow." — Ted Cushman [End quoting]

This sounds like an elegantly innovative solution to an age-old problem, especially in situations where it is not practical to dig-up around the outside of a structure to install conventional preventative or moisture-shunting drainage.

THE SWITCH TO HOLOGRAPHY: OPTICAL NETWORKS

From *WIRED* magazine, May 2001: [quoting]

Its not just the pipes that need fixing. The traffic switches on the Internet backbone are kludgy electronic devices with limited

bandwidth. Trellis Photonics <www.trellis-photonics.com>, a Columbia, Maryland-based company, wants to replace them with a cheaper, faster, all-optical switching option dubbed electroholography.

Founded in 1999, Trellis was spun out of 10 years of research by Aharon Agranat, a professor at Hebrew University in Jerusalem. The electroholographic switch he developed bounces light waves off holograms embedded in an array of crystals. This eliminates the need to convert data from photons to electrons and back again, as happens with the current leading optical technology. In micro-electromechanical systems, tiny mirrors etched on chips flip back and forth in milliseconds.

Trellis says that by avoiding moving parts, it can produce switches for less than half the price that operate up to 10,000 times faster. And rapid switching means fewer backup systems, since some failures could be avoided in real time.

In a network controlled by lots of cheap and simple electroholographic devices, new channels could also be added to the fiber instantaneously, and each one can be regulated and monitored. "Today the network is built on a cast-in-concrete model" says CEO Timothy K. Cahall. "It's planned out over months and built over years. Electroholography overturns that paradigm."

Industry leader Enron Broadband will begin beta-testing electroholographic technology from Trellis in June, and the switches should be ready for general release by December. Trellis recently raised \$25 million for new manufacturing plants in the U.S. and Israel and is planning another round of financing.

Still, the notoriously risk-averse operators who run the optical backbone may be hard to win over. But Cahall isn't worried: Trellis' way, he boasts, is just plain better.

"This is a breakthrough technology" he says. "We want to make bandwidth instantly available." — Alex Saltman [End quoting]

At the rate the Internet is growing, without some innovative solutions like this, the whole system will soon grind to a halt like a rush-hour traffic jam on a Los Angeles freeway.

BATTERIES: CARJUICE IN A SIX-PACK

From *WIRED* magazine, May 2001: [quoting]

A European diesel-powered minivan from DaimlerChrysler will be the first vehicle to feature a spiral-wound battery as standard equipment. In the Exide Orbital battery, the plates are wound in layers with an electrolyte-saturated pad between. A cylindrical shape gives the battery the appearance of a six-pack.

These batteries have a higher power density than conventional batteries. High cost has inhibited their general use, but the impending

introduction of high-voltage electrical systems, expected soon in Europe, should give automakers more reason to adopt them. —D.M. [End quoting]

Such batteries also provide a safety factor missing in conventional batteries which, under some conditions, can splash or spill or spray their dangerous sulfuric acid contents.

13-YEAR-OLD HOME SCHOLAR IN COLLEGE

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 4/9/01: [quoting]

Home scholars gain. The nation's public school systems suffered another embarrassment when *Capital News Service* reported that a home-schooled girl, 13, had completed her first year of college. Identified only as "Sarah", she attends the Hagerstown (Md.) Community College. In recent years, home-schooled students have been winning national spelling bees and math competitions. By every academic yardstick, they are years ahead of their public school peers.

"She's a very enthusiastic student" said Suzannah Moran, one of Sarah's instructors. [End quoting]

It's great to see that home-schoolers are getting some well-deserved publicity. Other home-schoolers have successfully made the transition to major universities such as Stanford. They tend to have a more mature study ethic than their peers from conventional school backgrounds and, as well, exhibit more academic independence in terms of taking courses outside of typical majors. These students further accentuate the "dumbing down" agenda item of the New World Order gang through the well-controlled conventional school systems.

SUSPENSION OF HUMAN RIGHTS IN AUSTRALIA

From *THE STRATEGY*, Australia, 4/01: [quoting]

Amnesty International protested on ABC Radio against the Howard Cabinet's "Teoh Bill" that will suspend all Civil, Political, Social, and Human Rights in Australia and all those written into the 1986 *Human Rights & Equal Opportunity Commission Act*, from the ratified *International Covenant on Civil & Political Rights* treaty.

The Public are asked to write to their Senators to stop the Teoh Bill that Labor Supports.

Your participation in this initiative is of the utmost importance—if you want to retain ANY rights.

Amazing stuff, this proposed anti-drug legislation. The Teoh Bill coincides with Howard's \$32 million Drug Laws that also suspend all rights—classing suspects as guilty before trial, and seizure of all property on mere hearsay. [End quoting]

All over the world the New World Order elite gangsters are pushing hard to take away all individual rights. Stay alert to similar laws soon to be germinated in a country near and dear to you!

POLICE WANT TO MONITOR YOUR BODY HEAT

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, April, 2001: [quoting]

The U.S. Supreme Court has agreed to hear a landmark case that will determine whether police can use thermal-imaging cameras to look through the walls of your home, without a court order.

The case began when police in Florence, Ore., used a thermal camera to look for marijuana growing inside a house. Police claimed it was a legal search because they were looking only at "waste heat". This, they said, is equivalent to routing through curbside garbage, a common police practice.

Since the case started in 1992, thermal imaging has advanced to the point at which cameras can even determine what, if anything, you are wearing.

Bill Of Rights supporters say approving infrared imaging would be like allowing police to film people inside their homes. [End quoting]

So the police will legally become high-tech "peeping toms" if we don't stop this now. Is this unreasonable invasion of privacy or search and seizure according to your interpretation of the *U.S. Constitution*?

BOLIVIA

From *NEXUS* magazine, May-June/01: [quoting:]

As Maude Barlow explains, in 1998 the World Bank:

"...refused to guarantee a US\$25 million loan to refinance water services in Cochabamba, Bolivia's third-largest city, unless the government sold the public water system to the private sector and passed on the costs to consumers. Only one bid was considered, and the utility was turned over to a subsidiary of a conglomerate led by Bechtel—the giant engineering company implicated in the infamous Three Gorges Dam in China, which has caused the forced relocation of 1.3 million people.

"In January 1999, before it had even hung up its shingle, the company announced the doubling of water prices. For most Bolivians, this meant that water would now cost more than food; for those on a minimum wage or unemployed, water bills suddenly accounted for close to half their monthly budgets. To add insult, the World Bank granted monopolies to private water concessionaires, announced its support for full-cost water pricing, pegged the

cost of water to the U.S. dollar, and declared that none of its loan could be used to subsidize the poor for water services. All water, even from community wells, required permits to access, and peasants and small farmers even had to buy permits to gather rainwater on their property."

On 10 April 2000, hundreds of thousands marched to Cochabamba in an anti-government protest. The government backed down, ordered Bechtel out of Bolivia, and revoked its water privatisation legislation. [End quoting]

The New World Order elite gangsters/banksters are grabbing control of water rights all over the world as a mechanism for population control and even possible "experimentation" access. Another of the ways such control is being implemented is to legislate very strict control of water quality so that individuals maybe can't use their own well water—while they demand one of the greatest pollutions/poisons (for dumbing down the population) by forcing the addition of fluoride to water. Another trick is to make the cost of maintenance of wells and pumping too expensive for private wells, or to claim all underground water rights, and to make it illegal to drill new private wells, as well as enacting as many laws as they can against using private sources of water.

MEDICAL-RECORD PRIVACY RULE SETS FIRST FEDERAL STANDARDS

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, for 4/13/01: [quoting]

President Bush announced Thursday that sweeping rules to protect the privacy of medical records would take effect on Saturday. But he said the rules, issued by President Bill Clinton, could later be revised or clarified to address

"legitimate concerns" of the health-care industry.

The rules establish the first comprehensive federal standards for medical privacy. They will affect virtually every doctor, patient, hospital, pharmacy, and health insurance plan in the United States.

The Bush administration had considered delaying the rules to consider objections from the health-care industry, which said the standards would impose costly administrative burdens. Instead, Bush decided the rules would take effect on schedule, but he asked the secretary of health and human services, Tommy Thompson, to suggest "appropriate modifications" to ensure, for example, that parents can see their children's records.

Under the rules, Bush said: "patients will have full access to their medical records and more control over how their personal information will be used and disclosed."

The rules require that doctors, hospitals, and other health-care providers obtain written consent from patients before using or disclosing medical information for even routine purposes like treatment or the payment of claims. Patients would, for the first time, have a federal right to inspect and copy their records, and could propose corrections. The rules cover not only paper records but also computer files and even oral communications.

Consumer groups see the rules as a landmark in the history of American medicine. Many insurers, they say, have disclosed personal health information to lenders, employers, or marketers without the patients' permission. As a result, they say, people have lost jobs and suffered other forms of discrimination, and some patients are so worried that they shun care or provide inaccurate information to doctors.

By allowing the rules to take effect, despite the administration's view that some provisions are unworkable, Bush avoided the criticism that surrounded the rollback of other Clinton administration policies. Those policies dealt with arsenic in drinking water, global warming, and preventing repetitive-stress injuries in the workplace, among other issues.

In reversing such policies, Bush has run the political risk of cementing an image of his administration as one that favors business at the expense of the consumer. [End quoting]

By the time the politicians get through with their tinkering do you really think we'll have more privacy? Go back to the earlier item in this News Desk on the large-scale selling of personal information!

TRACK AND CONTROL YOUR CAR WITH GPS & THE INTERNET

From *NEXUS* magazine, May-June/01: [quoting:]

Houston-based Immobiliser Inc. is introducing the world's first over-the-counter wireless vehicle tracking and control system using both the Internet and Global Positioning System (GPS) technology.

The new product, called GPS Vision, will allow vehicle owners from anywhere in the world to be able to track and control their vehicle over the Internet. It has the power to track and control a vehicle with just the click of a mouse. Car owners receive the vehicle's street address location, digital mapping, car speed, and direction in seconds via the Internet.

Doors can be remotely unlocked or locked, the engine can be turned on or off, and you can even be notified via pager/cellphone if your car alarm is activated—all from anywhere in the world. The next time your car is stolen, you can dial it up on your cellphone, obtain its location, relay this info to the police, then turn off the car engine, lock the doors and wait.

Source: Wireless Developer Network, 5 February 2001, <<http://www.wirelessdevnet.com/news/2001/35/newsS.html>>. [End quoting]

While the beneficial side of this technology is accentuated, just like the point made over and over again in our front-page feature interview, the possible abuses by those with a desire to control/impede our mobility may also use such technology to their advantage.

VITAMINS

From the INTERNET, <illusions@beyond-the-illusion.com>, 3/29/01: [quoting]

Hi Folks:

We've all heard that there was a movement by the Europeans to designate the potency standards in vitamins and that these levels would not after be exceeded. Most if not all vitamins are manufactured in Europe. It does

Classified Advertisements

COOKING for PEACE A booklet of various recipes, special foods, beverages, to help balance the immune system, electrolyte levels, and important cellular growth. Price: \$10 + s/h: \$2. Send name and address to:

Cooking for PEACE

Box 277, Devault, PA 19432-0277

How wonderful is the brain to alert an unbalanced part of the body and the mind
TO SEEK THE TRUTH.

Control your privacy! Protect your assets. Limit your liabilities. Pass on inheritance. Operate through contracts. Call us toll-free at Commonwealth Trust: **1-888-264-5750**

NO ILLNESS IS INCURABLE!

Keys To Ultimate Health addresses cause of ALL illness utilizing an 'Electrical Understanding'. Eliminate chronic & degenerative illness. Attain high energy, youthfulness & become disease-free.

'From cancer to cancer-free within 60 days.'

Info pac.: **1-888-658-8859**

E-mail: louish@pacificcoast.net

We give life when others fail.

ATTENTION

Advertise in *The SPECTRUM*.

Call toll-free: **1-877-280-2866** for details.

or

E-Mail us at:

thespectrum@tminet.com

The SPECTRUM is not responsible for claims made by our advertisers.

not matter what the brand name is.

If this has been done, how would you know the labeling correctly indicates the potency? Simply put, you'd never know. An example would be 500 mg vitamin C. If the pill was not up to the potency specified, you could not tell by just taking it.

Something interesting happened the other day. So I wanted to share it. I take 500 mg of Niacin every day to open my capillaries and detox my system. Anyone familiar with Niacin will verify and know it gives the user a specific indication you have taken it! You get a heated prickly rush all over, and you turn beet red when the rush occurs after taking it. It's a bit unpleasant for awhile, but you get used to it. For the past week, trying two distinct and different brands of the same 500-mg potency, there was NO rush. This indicates both manufacturers suddenly lowered the potency! Yet labeling stayed exactly the same.

A friend who dislikes the rush only takes 100 mg of it but still gets her rush. She cannot as I do, and stand 500 mg of it.

It appears there is definitely something going on in regard to threats of lowering what is available and being sold by these manufacturers of vitamins to the general public.

It's my theory we are now under direct attack to smash any attempts an individual may have of building up and maintaining a healthy immune system. [End quoting]

Has anyone else noticed any similarly suspicious weakening of vitamin products?

DON'T LICK THE ENVELOPES!

From A READER, 4/21/01: [quoting]

A friend sent this to me. I know it sounds really, really strange, but after you read it all, it will make you think:

If you lick your envelopes, you won't anymore!!!!

A woman was working in a post office in California. One day she licked the envelopes and postage stamps instead of using a sponge. That very day the lady cut her tongue on an envelope.

A week later, she noticed an abnormal swelling of her tongue. She went to the doctor, and they found nothing wrong. Her tongue was not sore or anything.

A couple of days later, her tongue started to swell more, and it began to get really sore—so sore that she could not eat. She went back to the hospital and demanded something be done.

The doctor took an x-ray of her tongue, and noticed a lump. He prepared her for minor surgery.

When the doctor cut her tongue open, a live roach crawled out.

There were roach eggs on the seal of the envelope. The egg was able to hatch inside of her tongue, because of her saliva. It was warm

and moist.

This is a true story, reported on *CNN!*

Andy Hume wrote:

Hey, I used to work in an envelope factory. You wouldn't believe the things that float around in those gum-applicator trays. I haven't licked an envelope for years.

To All:

I used to work for a print shop (32 years ago) and we were told NEVER to lick the envelopes. I never understood why until I had to go into storage and pull out 2500 envelopes that were already printed for a customer who was doing a mailing. I saw several squads of roaches roaming around inside a couple of boxes, with eggs everywhere.

They eat the glue on the envelopes. I think print shops have a harder time controlling roaches than a restaurant. I always buy the self-sealing type. Or, if need be, I use a glue stick to seal one that has the type of glue that needs to be wet to stick. PLEASE PASS THIS ON! [End quoting]

Just when you thought you had heard everything! How's that for a good reason to NOT lick envelopes?

HUMOR

From the INTERNET, 4/23/01:

[quoting]

No wonder English is difficult to learn:

I did not object to the object.

A farm can produce produce.

The dove dove into the bushes.

We polish the Polish furniture.

The insurance for the invalid was invalid.

The wind was too strong to wind the sail.

The soldier decided to desert in the desert.

He could lead if he would get the lead out.

They were too close to the door to close it.

The bandage was wound around the wound.

The dump was so full it had to refuse refuse.

I spent last evening evening out a pile of dirt.

I had to subject the subject to a series of tests.

I shed a tear when I saw the tear in my clothes.

The present is a good time to present the present.

How can I intimate this to my most intimate friend?

There was a row among the oarsmen about how to row.

The buck does funny things when the does are present.

To help with planting, the farmer taught his sow to sow.

They sent a sewer down to stitch the tear in the sewer line.

After a number of Novocain injections, my jaw got number.

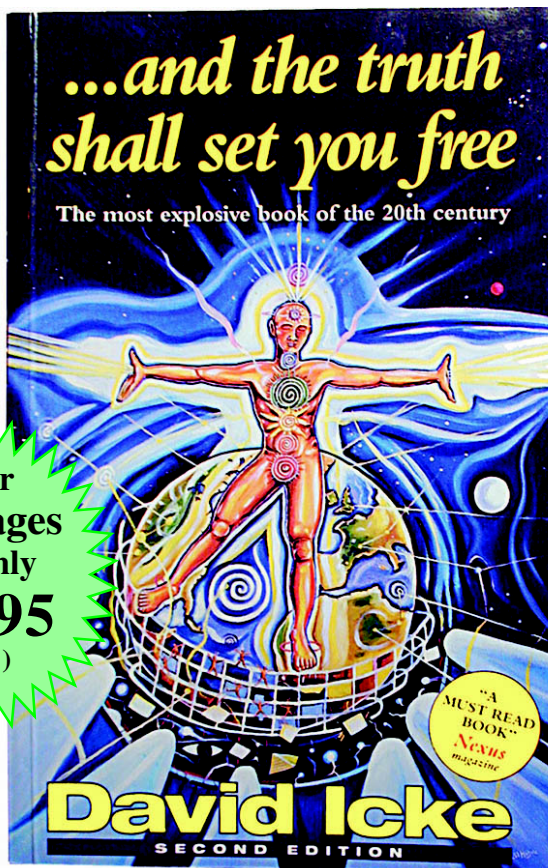
Now Available From Wisdom Books & Press

David Icke exposes the real story behind global events which shape the future of human existence and the world we leave our children. Fearlessly, he lifts the veil on an astonishing web of interconnected manipulation to reveal that the same few people, secret societies, and organizations control the daily direction of our lives. They engineer the wars, violent revolutions, terrorist outrages, and political assassinations; they control the world market in hard drugs and the media indoctrination machine. Every global negative event of the 20th Century, and earlier, can be traced back to the same Global Elite, and some of the names involved are very well known. Never before has this web, its personnel, and methods been revealed in such a detailed and devastating fashion.

If you don't want your view of life to be transformed, then steer clear of this book.

Icke reveals the esoteric background to the global conspiracy and offers an inspiring spiritual solution in which every man, woman, and child on planet Earth breaks free from the daily programming—the "coup d'état on the human mind"—and takes back their infinite power to think for themselves and decide their own destiny. His words are designed to inspire all of us to be who we really are, to fling open the door of the mental prison we build for ourselves, and to walk into the light of freedom.

Over
500 pages
for only
\$21.95
(+ S/H)



Know the TRUTH—and the TRUTH shall set you FREE!
Please see next-to-last page to order from Wisdom Books & Press,
or call toll-free: 1-877-280-2866.

At an Army base, a bass was painted on the head of a bass drum. [End quoting]

This must have been compiled by an English teacher, it's too perfect for anyone else to perfect.

WHAT TO DO IN CASE OF A STOLEN OR LOST WALLET

From the INTERNET, 4/17/01: [quoting]

What Happens If You Lose Your Purse Or Wallet? By Sandy Sparr

We've all heard horror stories about fraud that's committed using your name, address, SS#, credit cards, etc. Unfortunately I (author of this piece) have first-hand knowledge, because my wallet was stolen last month and within a week the thief ordered an expensive monthly cellphone package, applied for a VISA credit card, had a credit line approved to buy a Gateway computer, received a PIN number from DMV to change my driving record information on-line, and more.

But here's some critical information to limit the damage in case this happens to you or someone you know. As everyone always advises, cancel your credit cards immediately, but the key is having the toll-free numbers and your card numbers handy so you know whom to call. Keep those where you can find them easily—having to hunt for them is additional stress you WON'T need at that point!

On a personal note, I remember losing a MC, and until I got the toll-free number from information, etc., I was a wreck. File a police report immediately in the jurisdiction where it was stolen, this proves to credit providers you were diligent, and is a first step toward an investigation (if there ever is one).

But here's what is perhaps most important: I never ever thought to do this. **Call the three national credit reporting organizations immediately to place a FRAUD ALERT on your name and SS#.** I had never heard of doing that until advised by a bank that called to tell me an application for credit was made over the Internet in my name. The alert means any company that checks your credit knows your information was stolen and they have to contact you by phone to authorize new credit.

By the time I was advised to do this, almost 2 weeks after the theft, all the damage had been done. (There are records of all the credit checks initiated by the thieves' purchases, none of which I knew about before placing the alert.)

Since then, no additional damage has been done, and the thieves threw my wallet away this weekend (someone turned it in). It seems to have stopped them in their tracks.

The numbers are: Equifax: 1-800-525-6285; Experian (formerly TRW): 1-800-301-7195; Trans Union: 1-800-680-7289; Social Security Administration also has a fraud line at: 1-800-269-0271.

Please pass this information along. It could

help someone else. [End quoting]

Certainly this information is something we all should keep in a place where we can find it for quick reference should we lose wallet or purse to sticky fingers.

MORE INTERESTING WEB SITES

<<http://www.firedocs.com/remotewiewing/enter-tunnell.html>>, All you want to know about remote viewing and instruction book.

<<http://www.prs.net>>, Thousands of classical music midi files—FREE and legal.

<http://www.70south.com/news/988143252/index_html>, A lot of info on Antarctica and what's happening there—especially with all the conspiracy going on there.

<http://j_kidd.tripod.com/presentations/cropindex.html>, Some of the information that is being given to us with the crop circles by decoding them.

<<http://www.blacklightpower.com>>, Interesting scientific site.

<[Http://www.childpastlives.org/library.htm](http://www.childpastlives.org/library.htm)>

<http://www.anomalies.net/time_traveler>

<<http://xfacts.com/updates>>

1000 MARBLES

From the INTERNET, 4/6/01: [quoting]

Teresa Laronde

The older I get, the more I enjoy Saturday mornings. Perhaps it's the quiet solitude that comes with being the first to rise, or maybe it's the unbounded joy of not having to be at work. Either way, the first few hours of a Saturday morning are most enjoyable.

A few weeks ago, I was shuffling toward the kitchen with a steaming cup of coffee in one hand and the morning paper in the other. What began as a typical Saturday morning turned into one of those lessons that life seems to hand you from time to time. Let me tell you about it.

I turned the volume up on my radio in order to listen to a Saturday morning talk show. I heard an older sounding chap with a golden voice. You know the kind, he sounded like he should be in the broadcasting business himself.

He was talking about "a thousand marbles" to someone named "Tom". I was intrigued and sat down to listen to what he had to say.

"Well, Tom, it sure sounds like you're busy with your job. I'm sure they pay you well but it's a shame you have to be away from home and your family so much. Hard to believe a young fellow should have to work sixty or seventy hours a week to make ends meet. Too bad you missed your daughter's dance recital."

He continued: "Let me tell you something, Tom, something that has helped me keep a good perspective on my own priorities."

And that's when he began to explain his theory of "a thousand marbles".

"You see, I sat down one day and did a

little arithmetic. The average person lives about seventy-five years. I know, some live more and some live less, but on average, folks live about seventy-five years.

"Now then, I multiplied 75 times 52 and I came up with 3900, which is the number of Saturdays that the average person has in their entire lifetime. Now, stick with me, Tom, I'm getting to the important part.

"It took me until I was fifty-five years old to think about all this in any detail" he went on, "and by that time I had lived through over twenty-eight hundred Saturdays. I got to thinking that if I lived to be seventy-five, I only had about a thousand of them left to enjoy.

"So I went to a toy store and bought every single marble they had. I ended up having to visit three toy stores to round-up 1000 marbles. I took them home and put them inside of a large, clear plastic container right here in my workshop next to the radio. Every Saturday since then, I have taken one marble out and thrown it away.

"I found that by watching the marbles diminish, I focused more on the really important things in life. There is nothing like watching your time here on this Earth run out to help get your priorities straight.

"Now, let me tell you one last thing before I sign-off with you and take my lovely wife out for breakfast. This morning, I took the very last marble out of the container. I figure if I make it until next Saturday, then God has blessed me with a little extra time to be with my loved ones.

"It was nice to talk to you, Tom. I hope you spend more time with your loved ones, and I hope to meet you again someday. Have a good morning!"

You could have heard a pin drop when he finished. Even the show's moderator didn't have anything to say for a few moments. I guess he gave us all a lot to think about. I had planned to do some work that morning, then go to the gym. Instead, I went upstairs and woke my wife up with a kiss. "C'mon honey, I'm taking you and the kids to breakfast."

"What brought this on?" she asked with a smile. "Oh, nothing special" I said. "It has just been a long time since we spent a Saturday together with the kids. Hey, can we stop at a toy store while we're out? I need to buy some marbles."

HAVE A GREAT WEEKEND AND MAY ALL SATURDAYS BE SPECIAL—AND MAY YOU HAVE MANY HAPPY YEARS AFTER YOU LOSE ALL YOUR MARBLES. [End quoting]

What great advice for helping us to focus upon what's really important in our life. Those of you who watch the gifted psychic John Edward communicate with departed loved ones on the *SciFi* cable channel hear and see him constantly remind the audiences about the importance of the above advice.

THE WIND BENEATH MY WINGS

From the INTERNET, "Mary" <msnell@txk.net>, 4/15/01:
[quoting]

My friends,
This really touched me; it's awesome!

Barb
God's Wings

An article in *National Geographic* several years ago provided a penetrating picture of God's wings.

After a forest fire in Yellowstone National Park, forest rangers began their trek up a mountain to assess the inferno's damage.

One ranger found a bird literally petrified in ashes, perched statuesquely on the ground at the base of a tree. Somewhat sickened by the eerie sight, he knocked over the bird with a stick.

When he gently struck it, three tiny chicks scurried from under their dead mother's wings. The loving mother, keenly aware of impending disaster, had carried her offspring to the base of the tree and had gathered them under her wings, instinctively knowing that the toxic smoke would rise.

She could have flown to safety but had refused to abandon her babies.

When the blaze had arrived and the heat had scorched her small body, the mother had remained steadfast. Because she had been willing to die, those under the cover of her wings would live.

"He will cover you with His feathers, and under His wings you will find refuge." (*Psalms 91:4*).

Being loved this much should make a difference in your life. Remember the One who loves you, and then be different because of it. [End quoting]

Some of the most important and powerful lessons of living we learn best from observing God's so-called "lesser" creatures!

A CHILD'S DIVINE PERSPECTIVE

From the INTERNET, "Lindsey" <mira999@mindspring.com>, 4/23/01: [quoting]

A New Perspective

When I look at a patch of dandelions, I see a bunch of weeds that are going to take over my yard. My kids see flowers for Mom, and blowing white fluff you can wish on.

When I look at an old drunk and he smiles at me, I see a smelly, dirty person who probably wants money, and I look away. My kids see someone smiling at them, and they smile back.

When I hear music I love, I know I can't carry a tune and don't have much rhythm, so I sit self-consciously and listen. My kids feel the beat and move to it. They sing out the words. If they don't know them, they make up their own.


When I feel wind on my face, I brace myself against it. I feel it messing up my hair and pulling me back when I walk. My kids close their eyes, spread their arms, and fly with it, until they fall to the ground laughing.

When I pray, I say thee and thou and grant me this, give me that. My kids say "Hi God! Thanks for my toys and my friends. Please keep the bad dreams away tonight. Sorry, I don't want to go to Heaven yet. I would miss my Mommy and Daddy."

When I see a mud puddle, I step around it. I see muddy shoes and clothes and dirty carpets. My kids sit in it. They see dams to build, rivers to cross, and worms to play with.

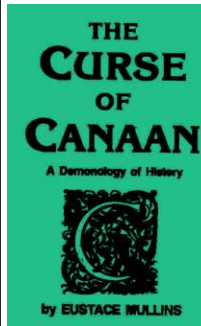
I wonder if we are given kids to teach or to learn from?

No wonder God loves the little children! [End quoting]

I remember a phrase attributed to the Master Teacher from 2000 years ago that goes something like: "Be as little children to enter the Kingdom of God." May we all take the time to watch and listen to the children of the world! 

**CLASSIC RESEARCH WORKS
BY EUSTACE MULLINS****THE CURSE OF CANAAN**
A Demonology of History

242 pages \$15.00 (+S/H)

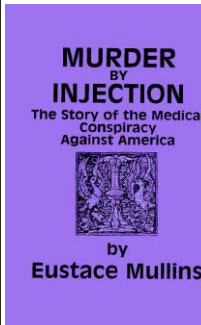


"After forty years of patient study of the crises which face humanity, I arrived at a very simple conclusion—all *conspiracies are Satanic!*"

The "Will of Canaan" which has been the guiding rule of The Conspiracy for three thousand years is explained in explicit detail. Some topics covered are: The War Against Shem; The Transgression of Cain; Secular Humanism; American Revolution; The World Wars; French Revolution.

MURDER BY INJECTION
The Story of the Medical Conspiracy Against America

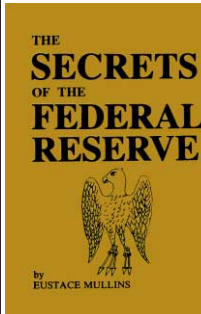
361 pages \$15.00 (+S/H)



Eustace Mullins unveils the Conspiracy to deny you low-cost alternative health-care and how federal agents commit acts of "Criminal Syndicalism" to protect the profits of the "Drug Trust". The world's 18 largest drug firms are listed. Some of the topics covered are: Profits of Cancer, AIDS, Contamination of the Food Supply, Death and Vaccination, The Rockefeller Syndicate.

THE SECRETS OF THE FEDERAL RESERVE

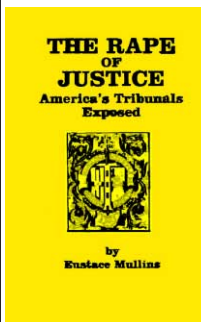
201 pages \$15.00 (+S/H)



After years of research, Eustace Mullins discovered that the men whom he exposed and named in 1952 as the shadowy figures behind the Federal Reserve System were themselves shadows, the American fronts for the unknown figures who became known as the "London Connection". The original stockholders of the Federal Reserve Banks have been located and their parent companies traced to the London Connection. His research is substantiated by citations and documentation from many sources.

RAPE OF JUSTICE
America's Tribunals Exposed

535 pages \$18.00 (+S/H)



This book reveals the "Secret Code" which judges and lawyers use to deny you your unalienable and civil rights protected by the *Constitution*. Some of the topics covered are: Legal Anarchy; The Origin of Law; A Plague of Lawyers; Judge Not; The Supreme Court; The Department of Justice; The Court as Arena; Freedom of Speech, Anyone?; Taxation Without Hope; The Taxing Power; Mullins on Equity; Our Legal Future.

THE WORLD ORDER
Our Secret Rulers

297 pages \$15.00 (+S/H)



Eustace Mullins shares his discovery of the hidden manipulators of the World Order who have maintained their power by a very simple technique—a disguise which enables them to carry on their Satanic work without being identified and prosecuted. The topics covered are: The "New" World Order; The Rothschilds; Soviet Russia; Franklin Delano Roosevelt; The Business of America; The CIA; The Bechtel Complex; The Foundations; The Rule of the Order.

Available from Wisdom Books & Press
Please see next-to-last page for ordering
information or call toll-free: 1-877-280-2866.

Some Useful Background Material On HAARP

4/11/01 RICK MARTIN

Our front-page feature interview with HAARP expert Dr. Nick Begich is surely a roller coaster ride of information—from the greatly uplifting to the deeply troubling and outright bizarre. But, in order to digest some of the issues which Dr. Begich presents in that conversation, it helps to be aware of some background material on HAARP.

It would have been too awkward to incorporate that background in front of the interview, so we are presenting that here as a separate article. What you are about to read, extracted mostly from excellent Internet sources, is meant to provide historical perspective as well as a view of current HAARP status.

Let's begin with the following, which is of a general introductory nature, and shows how little regard has been shown toward the delicate balance of our atmospheric layers—all the way back to brutal tests in 1958. (Is it any wonder that major episodes of UFO activity correlate with these tests!)

Some reliable sources have suggested that even those early experiments were done for reasons far more advanced than what we were told—having to do with manipulating space-time and creating interdimensional portals. Whatever the actual reasons, the publicly accessible facts of this ongoing research project are enough to generate a great deal of suspicion concerning what's REALLY going on:

Background Of The HAARP Project

Rosalie Bertell, Ph.D., GNSH

Military interest in space became intense during and after World War II because of the introduction of rocket science, the companion to nuclear technology. The early versions include the buzz bomb and guided missiles. They were thought of as potential carriers of both nuclear and conventional bombs.

Rocket technology and nuclear weapon technology developed simultaneously between 1945 and 1963. During this time of intensive atmospheric nuclear testing, explosions at various levels above and below the surface of the Earth were attempted. Some of the now familiar descriptions of the Earth's protective atmosphere,

such as the existence of the Van Allen belts, were based on information gained through stratospheric and ionospheric experimentation.

The Earth's atmosphere consists of the Troposphere, from sea level to about 16 km above the Earth's surface; the Stratosphere (which contains the ozone level), which extends from about the 16 to 48 km above the Earth; and the Ionosphere, which extends from 48 km to over 50,000 km above the surface of the Earth.

The Earth's protective atmosphere or "skin" extends beyond 3,200 km above sea level to the large magnetic fields, called the Van Allen Belts, which can capture the charged particles sprayed through the cosmos by the solar and galactic winds. These belts were discovered in 1958 during the first weeks of the operation of America's first satellite, Explorer I. They appear to contain charged particles trapped in the Earth's gravity and magnetic fields.

Primary galactic cosmic rays enter the solar system from interstellar space, and are made up of protons with energies above 100 MeV, extending up to astronomically high energies. They make up about 10 percent of the high energy rays. Solar rays are generally of lower energy, below 20 MeV (which is still high energy in Earth terms). These high energy particles are affected by the Earth's magnetic field and by geomagnetic latitude (distance above or below the geomagnetic equator). The flux density of low energy protons at the top of the atmosphere is normally greater at the poles than at the equator. The density also varies with solar activity, being at a minimum when solar flares are at a minimum.

The Van Allen belts capture charged particles (protons, electrons and alpha particles) and these spiral along the magnetic force lines toward the polar regions where the force lines converge. They are reflected back and forth between the magnetic force lines near the poles. The lower Van Allen Belt is about 7700 km above the Earth's surface, and the outer Van Allen Belt is about 51,500 km above the surface.

According to the *Encyclopedia Britannica*, the Van Allen belts are most intense along the equator, and effectively absent over the poles. They dip to 400 km over the South Atlantic Ocean, and are about 1,000 km high over the Central Pacific Ocean. In the lower Van Allen Belt, the proton intensity is about 20,000 particles with energy above 30 MeV per second per square centimeter. Electrons reach a maximum energy of

1 MeV, and their intensity has a maximum of 100 million per second per square centimeter. In the outer belt, proton energy averages only 1 MeV. For comparison, most charged particles discharged in a nuclear explosion range between 0.3 and 3 MeV, while diagnostic medical X-rays have peak energies around 0.5 MeV.

Project Argus (1958):

Between August and September 1958, the U.S. Navy exploded three fission-type nuclear bombs 480 km above the South Atlantic Ocean, in the part of the lower Van Allen Belt closest to the Earth's surface. In addition, two hydrogen bombs were detonated 160 km over Johnston Island in the Pacific. The military called this "the biggest scientific experiment ever undertaken". It was designed by the U.S. Department of Defense and the U.S. Atomic Energy Commission, under the code name Project Argus. The purpose appears to be to assess the impact of high altitude nuclear explosions on radio transmission and radar operations because of the electromagnetic pulse (EMP) generated by the blast, and to increase understanding of the geomagnetic field and the behavior of the charged particles in it.

This gigantic experiment created new (inner) magnetic radiation belts encompassing almost the whole Earth, and injected sufficient electrons and other energetic particles into the ionosphere to cause worldwide effects. The electrons traveled back and forth along magnetic force lines, causing an artificial "aurora" when striking the atmosphere near the North Pole.

The U.S. military planned to create a "telecommunications shield" in the ionosphere, reported in 13-20 August 1961, *Keesings Historisch Archief (K.H.A.)*. This shield would be created "in the ionosphere at 3,000 km height, by bringing into orbit 350,000 million copper needles, each 2-4 cm long (total weight 16 kg), forming a belt 10 km thick and 40 km wide, the needles spaced about 100 m apart." This was designed to replace the ionosphere "because telecommunications are impaired by magnetic storms and solar flares". The U.S. planned to add to the number of copper needles if the experiment proved to be successful. This plan was strongly opposed by the Intentional Union of Astronomers.

Project Starfish (1962):

On July 9, 1962, the U.S. began a further series of experiments with the ionosphere. From their description: "...one kiloton device, at a height of 60 km, and one megaton and one multi-megaton, at several hundred kilometers height" (*K.H.A.*, 29 June 1962). These tests seriously disturbed the lower Van Allen Belt, substantially altering its shape and intensity. "In this experiment the inner Van Allen Belt will be practically destroyed for a period of time; particles from the belt will be transported to the atmosphere. It is anticipated that the Earth's magnetic field will be disturbed over long distances for several hours, preventing radio communication. The explosion in the inner radiation belt will create an artificial dome of

polar light that will be visible from Los Angeles" (K.H.A. 11 May 1962).

A Fijian sailor, present at this nuclear explosion, told me that the whole sky was on fire and he thought it would be the end of the world. This was the experiment which called forth the strong protest of the Queen's astronomer, Sir Martin Ryle, in the U.K.

"The Ionosphere (according to the understanding at that time), that part of the atmosphere between 65-80 km and 280-320 km height, will be disrupted by mechanical forces caused by the pressure wave following the explosion. At the same time, large quantities of ionizing radiation will be released, further ionizing the gaseous components of the atmosphere at this height. This ionization effect is strengthened by the radiation from the fission products.... The lower Van Allen Belt, consisting of charged particles that move along the geomagnetic field lines...will similarly be disrupted. As a result of the explosion, this field will be locally destroyed, while countless new electrons will be introduced into the lower belt" (K.H.A. 11 May 1962).

"On 19 July...NASA announced that as a consequence of the high-altitude nuclear test of July 9, a new radiation belt had been formed, stretching from a height of about 400 km to 1600 km; it can be seen as a temporary extension of the lower Van Allen Belt" (K.H.A. 5 August 1962).

As explained in the *Encyclopedia Britannica*: "Starfish made a much wider belt (than Project Argus) that extends from low altitude out past L=3 (i.e. three Earth radiuses, or about 13,000 km above the surface of the Earth)."

Later in 1962, the USSR undertook similar planetary experiments, creating three new radiation belts between 7,000 and 13,000 km above the Earth. According to the *Encyclopedia*, **the electron fluxes in the lower Van Allen Belt have changed markedly since the 1962 high-altitude nuclear explosions by the US and USSR, never returning to their former state.** According to American scientists, it could take many hundreds of years for the Van Allen Belts to stabilize at their normal levels. (Research done by: Nigel Harle, *Borderland Archives*, Cortenbachstraat 32, 6136 CH Sittard, Netherlands.)

SPS: Solar-Powered Satellite Project (1968):

In 1968 the U.S. military proposed solar-powered satellites in geostationary orbit some 40,000 km above the Earth, which would intercept solar radiation using solar cells on satellites and transmit it via a microwave beam to receiving antennas, called rectennas, on Earth. The U.S. Congress mandated the Department of Energy and NASA to prepare an Environmental Impact Assessment on this project, to be completed by June 1980, and costing \$25 million. This project was designed to construct 60 solar-powered satellites over a thirty-year period at a cost of between \$500 and \$800 thousand million (in 1968 dollars), providing 100 percent of the

U.S. energy needs in the year 2025 at a cost of \$3000 per kW.

At that time, the project cost was two to three times larger than the whole Department of Energy budget, and the projected cost of the electricity was well above the cost of most conventional energy sources. The rectenna sites on Earth were expected to take up to 145 square kilometers of land, and would preclude habitation by any humans, animals, or even vegetation. Each satellite was to be the size of Manhattan Island.

Saturn V Rocket (1975):

Due to a malfunction, the Saturn V rocket burned unusually high in the atmosphere, above 300 km. This burn produced "a large ionospheric hole" (Mendillo, M. et al., *Science* p.187, 343, 1975). The disturbance reduced the total electron content more than 60% over an area 1,000 km in radius, and lasted for several hours. It prevented all telecommunications over a large area of the Atlantic Ocean. The phenomenon was apparently caused by a reaction between the exhaust gases and ionospheric oxygen ions. The reaction emitted a 6300 Angstrom airglow. Between 1975 and 1981 NASA and the U.S. military began to design ways to test this new phenomenon through deliberate experimentation with the ionosphere.

SPS Military Implications (1978):

Early review of the Solar-Powered Satellite Project began in around 1978, and I was on the review panel. Although this was proposed as an energy program, it had significant military implications. One of the most significant, first pointed out by Michael J. Ozeroff, was the possibility of developing a satellite-borne beam weapon for anti-ballistic missile (ABM) use.

The satellites were to be in geosynchronous orbits, each providing an excellent vantage point from which an entire hemisphere can be surveyed continuously. It was speculated that a high-energy laser beam could function as a thermal weapon to disable or destroy enemy missiles. There was some discussion of electron weapon beams, through the use of a laser beam to preheat a path for the following electron beam.

The SPS was also described as a psychological and anti-personnel weapon, which could be directed toward an enemy. If the main microwave beam was redirected away from its rectenna, toward enemy personnel, it could use an infrared radiation wavelength (invisible) as an anti-personnel weapon.

It might also be possible to transmit high enough energy to ignite combustible materials. Laser beam power relays could be made from the SPS satellite to other satellites or platforms, for example aircraft, for military purposes. One application might be a laser-powered turbofan engine which would receive the laser beam directly in its combustion chamber, producing the required high temperature gas for its cruising operation. This would allow unlimited on-station cruise time.

As a psychological weapon, the SPS was

capable of causing general panic.

The SPS would be able to transmit power to remote military operations anywhere needed on Earth. The manned platform of the SPS would provide surveillance and early warning capability, and ELF linkage to submarines. It would also provide the capability of jamming enemy communications. The potential for jamming and creating communications is significant. **The SPS was also capable of causing physical changes in the ionosphere.**

President Carter approved the SPS project and gave it a go-ahead, in spite of the reservation which many reviewers, myself included, expressed. Fortunately, it was so expensive, exceeding the entire Department of Energy budget, that funding was denied by the Congress. I approached the United Nations Committee on Disarmament on this project, but was told that as long as the program was called "solar energy" by the United States, it could not be considered a weapons project.

The same project resurfaced in the U.S. under President Reagan. He moved it to the much larger budget of the Department of Defense and called it Star Wars. Since this is more recent history, I will not discuss the debate which raged over this phase of the plan.

By 1978, it was apparent to the U.S. military that communications in a nuclear-hostile environment would not be possible using traditional methods of radio and television technology (*Jane's Military Communications* 1978). By 1982, GTE Sylvania (Needham Heights, Massachusetts) had developed a command control electronic sub-system for the U.S. Air Force's Ground Launch Cruise Missiles (GLCM) that would enable military commanders to monitor and control the missile prior to launch, both in hostile and non-hostile environments.

The system contains six radio subsystems, created with visible light using a dark beam (not visible) and is resistant to the disruptions experienced by radio and television. Dark beams contribute to the formation of energetic plasma in the atmosphere. This plasma can become visible as smog or fog. Some has a different charge than the Sun's energy, and accumulates in places where the Sun's energy is absent, like the polar regions in the winter.

When the polar spring occurs, the Sun appears and repels this plasma, contributing to holes in the ozone layer. This military system is called: Ground Wave Emergency Network (GWEN). (See *The SECOMII Communication System*, by Wayne Olsen, SAND 78-0391, Sandia Laboratories, Albuquerque, New Mexico, April 1978.) This innovative emergency radio system was apparently never implemented in Europe, and exists only in North America.

Orbit Maneuvering System (1981):

Part of the plan to build the SPS space platforms was the demand for reusable space shuttles, since they could not afford to keep discarding rockets. The NASA Spacelab-3

Mission of the Space Shuttle made, in 1981, “a series of passes over a network of five ground based observatories” in order to study what happened to the ionosphere when the Shuttle injected gases into it from the Orbit Maneuvering System (OMS). They discovered that they could “induce ionospheric holes” and began to experiment with holes made in the daytime, or at night over Millstone, Connecticut, and Arecibo, Puerto Rico. They experimented with the effects of “artificially induced ionospheric depletions on very low frequency wavelengths, on equatorial plasma instabilities, and on low-frequency radio astronomical observations over Roberval, Quebec, Kwajalein, in the Marshall Islands, and Hobart, Tasmania” (*Advanced Space Research*, Vol.8, No.1, 1988).

Innovative Shuttle Experiments (1985):

An innovative use of the Space Shuttle to perform space physics experiments in Earth orbit was launched, using the OMS injections of gases to “cause a sudden depletion in the local plasma concentration, the creation of a so-called ionospheric hole”. This artificially induced plasma depletion can then be used to investigate other space phenomena, such as the growth of the plasma instabilities or the modification of radio propagation paths. The 47-second OMS burn of July 29, 1985, produced the largest and most long-lived ionospheric hole to date, dumping some 830 kg of exhaust into the ionosphere at sunset. A 6-second, 68-km OMS release above Connecticut in August, 1985, produced an airglow which covered over 400,000 square km.

During the 1980s, rocket launches globally numbered about 500 to 600 a year, peaking at 1500 in 1989. There were many more during the Gulf War. The Shuttle is the largest of the solid-fuel rockets, with twin 45-meter boosters. All solid-fuel rockets release large amounts of hydrochloric acid in their exhaust, with each Shuttle flight injecting about 75 tons of ozone-destroying chlorine into the stratosphere. Those launched since 1992 inject even more ozone-destroying chlorine, about 187 tons, into the stratosphere (which contains the ozone layer).

Mighty Oaks (1986):

In April, 1986, just before the Chernobyl disaster, the U.S. had a failed hydrogen test at the Nevada Test Site called Mighty Oaks. This test, conducted far underground, consisted of a hydrogen bomb explosion in one chamber, with a leaded steel door to the chamber, two meters thick, closing within milliseconds of the blast.

The door was to allow only the first radioactive beam to escape into the “control room” in which expensive instrumentation was located. The radiation was to be captured as a weapon beam. The door failed to close as quickly as planned, causing the radioactive gases and debris to fill the control room, destroying millions of dollars worth of equipment. **The experiment was part of a program to develop X-ray and particle-beam weapons. The radioactive releases from Mighty Oaks were**

vented, under a “licensed venting” and were likely responsible for many of the North American nuclear fallout reports in May 1986, which were attributed to the Chernobyl disaster.

Desert Storm (1991):

According to *Defense News*, April 13-19, 1992, **the U.S. deployed an electromagnetic pulse weapon (EMP) in Desert Storm, designed to mimic the flash of electricity from a nuclear bomb.** The Sandia National Laboratory had built a 23,000 square meter laboratory on the Kirkland Air Force Base, 1989, to house the Hermes II electron beam generator, capable of producing 20-trillion-watt pulses lasting 20 billionths to 25 billionths of a second.

This x-ray simulator is called a Particle Beam Fusion Accelerator. A stream of electrons hitting a metal plate can produce pulsed x-rays or gamma rays. Hermes II had produced electron beams since 1974. These devices were apparently tested during the Gulf War, although detailed information on them is sparse.

High-Frequency Active Auroral Research Program, HAARP (1993):

The HAARP program is jointly managed by the U.S. Air Force and the U.S. Navy, and is based in Gakona, Alaska. It is designed to “understand, simulate, and control ionospheric processes that might alter the performance of communication and surveillance systems.” The HAARP system intends to beam 3.6 gigawatts of effective radiated power of high-frequency radio energy into the ionosphere in order to:

- Generate extremely low frequency (ELF) waves for communicating with submerged submarines;
- Conduct geophysical probes to identify and characterize natural ionospheric processes so that techniques can be developed to mitigate or control them;
- Generate ionospheric lenses to focus large amounts of high-frequency energy, thus providing a means of triggering ionospheric processes that potentially could be exploited for Department of Defense purposes;
- Electron acceleration for infrared (IR) and other optical emissions which could be used to control radio wave propagation properties;
- Generate geomagnetic field-aligned ionization to control the reflection/scattering properties of radio waves;
- Use oblique heating to produce effects on radio wave propagation, thus broadening the potential military applications of ionospheric enhancement technology.

Poker Flat Rocket Launch (1968 to Present):

The Poker Flat Research Range is located about 50 km North of Fairbanks, Alaska, and it was established in 1968. It is operated by the Geophysical Institute with the University of Alaska at Fairbanks, under NASA contract.

About 250 major rocket launches have taken place from this site and, in 1994, a 16-meter-long

rocket was launched to help NASA “understand chemical reactions in the atmosphere associated with global climate change”. Similar experiments, but using Chemical Release Modules (CRM), have been launched from Churchill, Manitoba. In 1980, Brian Whelan’s “Project Waterhole” disrupted an aurora borealis, bringing it to a temporary halt. In February 1983, the chemical released into the ionosphere caused an aurora borealis over Churchill. In March 1989, two Black Brant Xs and two Nike Orion rockets were launched over Canada, releasing barium at high altitudes and creating artificial clouds. These Churchill artificial clouds were observed from as far away as Los Alamos, New Mexico.

The U.S. Navy has also been carrying on High Power Auroral Stimulation (HIPAS) research in Alaska. Through a series of wires and a 15-meter antenna, they have beamed high-intensity signals into the upper atmosphere, generating a controlled disturbance in the ionosphere. As early as 1992, the Navy talked of creating 10-kilometer-long antennas in the sky to generate extremely low frequency (ELF) waves needed for communicating with submarines.

Another purpose of these experiments is to study the Aurora Borealis, called by some an outdoor plasma lab for studying the principles of fusion. Shuttle flights are now able to generate auroras with an electron beam. On November 10, 1991, an aurora borealis appeared in the Texas sky for the first time ever recorded, and it was seen by people as far away as Ohio and Utah, Nebraska and Missouri.

The sky contained “Christmas colors” and various scientists were quick to blame it on solar activity. However, when pressed, most would admit that the ionosphere must have been weakened at the time, so that the electrically charged particles hitting the Earth’s atmosphere created the highly visible light called airglow. These charged particles are normally pulled northwards by the Earth’s magnetic forces, to the magnetic north pole. The Northern Lights, as the aurora borealis is called, normally occurs in the vortex at the poles, where the energetic particles, directed by the magnetic force lines, are concentrated.

Conclusions:

It would be rash to assume that HAARP is an isolated experiment which would not be expanded. It is related to fifty years of intensive and increasingly destructive programs to understand and control the upper atmosphere.

It would be rash not to associate HAARP with the space laboratory construction which is separately being planned by the United States. HAARP is an integral part of a long history of space research and development of a deliberate military nature.

The military implications of combining these projects is alarming.

Basic to this project is control of communications—both disruption and reliability in hostile environments. The power wielded by

such control is obvious.

The ability of the HAARP/Spacelab/rocket combination to deliver a very large amount of energy, comparable to a nuclear bomb, anywhere on Earth via laser and particle beams, are frightening.

The project is likely to be “sold” to the public as a space shield against incoming weapons, or, for the more gullible, a device for repairing the ozone layer.

Further References:

C.L. Herzenberg, *Physics And Society*, April 1994.

R. Williams, *Physics And Society*, April 1988.

B. Eastlund, *Microwave News*, May/June 1994.

W. Kofinan and C. Lathuillere, *Geophysical Research Letters*, Vol.14, No.11, pp.1158-1161, November 1987 (Includes French experiments at EISCAT).

G. Metz and F.W. Perkins, “Ionospheric Modification Theory: Past Present And Future”, *Radio Science*, Vol.9, No.11, pp. 885-888, November 1974.

* * *

Now we will move directly to some very good background on HAARP by our front-page feature interviewee, Dr. Nick Begich, and Jeane Manning, excerpted from their excellent www.earthpulse.com (Earthpulse Press) website from which their definitive books on the subject can be obtained.

Pay special attention to the way the military deflects attention away from the more dangerous aspects of this technology by understatement and other purposely misleading wordings. If there was nothing going on that needed to be kept from the public, there would be no need for such cryptically ominous language as is quoted herein:

Vandalism In The Sky

Dr. Nick Begich and Jeane Manning

“Techno-Net” is the protest form of the 1990s—picketing on the information highways.

For example, a fast-growing assortment of men and women around the world are using the Internet (started by the U.S. military for information transfer and exchange that would never be interfered with) to draw attention to a questionable military project in Alaska. Now these Interneting, e-mailing, faxing folks are blowing holes in the Department of Defense secrecy wall, by using the government’s own system.

The printed-word part of the protest started when Dennis Specht, an anti-nuclear activist then



HAARP Antenna Array

— Photo courtesy of Earthpulse Institute

living in Alaska, sent a news item to *NEXUS [magazine]* on the topic of HAARP—the High-frequency Active Auroral Research Program. Then an Alaskan political activist and science researcher in Anchorage, Nick Begich, networked with Patrick and Gael Crystal Flanagan, who are self-described “technomonks” living in Sedona, Arizona, and was told to check out that same Australian-based magazine. Begich was surprised to see an item from his hometown in *NEXUS*, and immediately headed to the local library to dig out the documents cited in the article.

That research led to articles and the book, *Angels Don’t Play This HAARP: Advances In Tesla Technology*, which is 230 pages of detailed information on this intrusive project. This article will only give highlights. Despite the amount of research (350 footnotes), at its heart it is a story about ordinary people who took on an extraordinary challenge.

HAARP Boils The Upper Atmosphere:

HAARP will zap the upper atmosphere with a focused and steerable electromagnetic beam. It is an advanced model of an “ionospheric heater”. (The ionosphere is the electrically-charged sphere surrounding Earth’s upper atmosphere. It ranges between about 40 and 600 miles above Earth’s surface.)

Put simply, the apparatus for HAARP is a reversal of a radio telescope; antennas send out signals instead of receiving. HAARP is the test run for a super-powerful radiowave-beaming technology that lifts areas of the ionosphere by focusing a beam and heating those areas. Electromagnetic waves then bounce back onto Earth and penetrate everything—living and dead.

HAARP publicity gives the impression that the High-frequency Active Auroral Research Program is mainly an academic project with the goal of changing the ionosphere to improve communications for our own good. However, other U.S. military documents put it more clearly—HAARP aims to learn how to “exploit the ionosphere for Department of Defense

purposes”. Communicating with submarines is only one of those purposes.

Press releases and other information from the military on HAARP continually downplay what it could do. Publicity documents insist that the HAARP project is no different than other ionospheric heaters operating safely throughout the world in places such as Arecibo, Puerto Rico; Tromso, Norway; and the former Soviet Union.

However, a 1990 government document indicates that the radio-frequency (RF) power zap will drive the ionosphere to unnatural activities: “...at the

highest HF powers available in the West, the instabilities commonly studied are approaching their maximum RF energy dissipative capability, beyond which the plasma processes will ‘runaway’ until the next limiting factor is reached.”

If the military, in cooperation with the University of Alaska at Fairbanks, can show that this new ground-based “Star Wars” technology is sound, they both win. The military has a relatively inexpensive defense shield, and the University can brag about the most dramatic geophysical manipulation since atmospheric explosions of nuclear bombs. After successful testing, they would have the military megaprojects of the future and huge markets for Alaska’s North Slope natural gas.

Looking at the other patents which built on the work of a Texas physicist named Bernard Eastlund, it becomes clearer how the military intends to use the HAARP transmitter. It also makes governmental denials less believable.

The military knows how it intends to use this technology, and has made this clear in their documents. The military has deliberately misled the public, through sophisticated word games, deceit, and outright disinformation.

The military says the HAARP system could:

- give the military a tool to replace the electromagnetic pulse effect of atmospheric thermonuclear devices (still considered a viable option by the military through at least 1986);
- replace the huge Extremely Low Frequency (ELF) submarine communication system operating in Michigan and Wisconsin with a new and more compact technology;
- be used to replace the over-the-horizon radar system that was once planned for the current location of HAARP, with a more flexible and accurate system;
- provide a way to wipe out communications over an extremely large area, while keeping the military’s own communications systems working;
- provide a wide area earth-penetrating

tomography which, if combined with the computing abilities of EMASS and Cray computers, would make it possible to verify many parts of nuclear nonproliferation and peace agreements;

- be a tool for geophysical probing to find oil, gas, and mineral deposits over a large area;
- be used to detect incoming low-level planes and cruise missiles, making other technologies obsolete.

The above abilities seem like a good idea to all who believe in sound national defense, and to those concerned about cost-cutting. However, the possible uses which the HAARP records do NOT explain, and which can only be found in Air Force, Army, Navy, and other federal agency records, are alarming. Moreover, effects from the reckless use of these power levels in our natural shield—the ionosphere—could be cataclysmic according to some scientists.

Two Alaskans put it bluntly. A founder of the NO HAARP movement, Clare Zickuhr, says: “The military is going to give the ionosphere a big kick and see what happens.”

The military failed to tell the public that they do not know what exactly will happen, but a Penn State science article brags about that uncertainty. Macho science? The HAARP project uses the largest energy levels yet played with by what Begich and Manning call “the big boys with their new toys”.

It is an experiment on the sky, and experiments are done to find out something not already known. Independent scientists told Begich and Manning that a HAARP-type “skybuster” with its unforeseen effects could be an act of global vandalism.

HAARP History:

The patents described below were the package of ideas which were originally controlled by ARCO Power Technologies Incorporated (APTI), a subsidiary of Atlantic Richfield Company, one of the biggest oil companies in the world. APTI was the contractor that built the HAARP facility. ARCO sold this subsidiary, the patents, and the second-phase construction contract to E-Systems in June 1994.

E-Systems is one of the biggest intelligence contractors in the world—doing work for the CIA, defense intelligence organizations, and others. \$1.8 billion of their annual sales are to these organizations, with \$800 million for “black” projects—projects so secret that even the United States Congress isn’t told how the money is being spent.

E-Systems was bought out by Raytheon, which is one of the largest defense contractors in the world. In 1994 Raytheon was listed as number forty-two on the *Fortune 500* list of companies. Raytheon has thousands of patents, some of which will be valuable in the HAARP project. The twelve patents below are the backbone of the HAARP project, and are now buried among the thousands of others held in the name of Raytheon.

Bernard J. Eastlund’s U.S. Patent # 4,686,605: “Method and Apparatus for Altering a Region in the Earth’s Atmosphere, Ionosphere, and/or Magnetosphere” was sealed for a year under a government Secrecy Order.

The Eastlund ionospheric heater was different; the radio-frequency (RF) radiation was concentrated and focused to a point in the ionosphere. This difference throws an unprecedented amount of energy into [*a small volume of*] the ionosphere. The Eastlund device would allow a concentration of one watt per cubic centimeter, compared to others only able to deliver about one millionth of one watt.

This huge difference could lift and change the ionosphere in the ways necessary to create futuristic effects described in the patent. According to the patent, the work of Nikola Tesla in the early 1900s formed the basis of the research.

What would this technology be worth to ARCO, the owner of the patents? They could make enormous profits by beaming electrical

power from a powerhouse in the gas fields to the consumer, without wires.

For a time, HAARP researchers could not prove that this was one of the intended uses for HAARP. In April 1995, however, Begich found other patents, connected with a “key personnel” list for APTI. Some of these new APTI patents were indeed a wireless system for sending electrical power.

Eastlund’s patent said the technology can confuse or completely disrupt airplanes’ and missiles’ sophisticated guidance systems. Further, this ability to spray large areas of Earth with electromagnetic waves of varying frequencies, and to control changes in those waves, makes it possible to knock out communications on land or sea, as well as in the air. The patent said:

“Thus, this invention provides the ability to put unprecedented amounts of power in the Earth’s atmosphere at strategic locations and to maintain the power injection level, particularly if random pulsing is employed, in a manner far more precise and better controlled than heretofore

VATICAN ASSASSINS

“Wounded In The House Of My Friends”

by Eric Jon Phelps

An explosive, detailed, shocking, historical account of the long-suppressed history of the Jesuit Order, from 1540 to the present, and their involvement behind the scenes manipulating the world through the Pope, via the Jesuit’s General, the “Black” Pope—the most powerful man in the world.

If you were astonished by the front-page story in the May 2000 issue of *The SPECTRUM* titled: *The Most Powerful Man In The World? The “Black” Pope: Count Hans Kolvenbach—The Jesuit’s General*, then you won’t want to miss this in-depth study of perhaps the greatest conspiracy the world has ever known. Author Eric Jon Phelps goes into countless details and fully documented facts concerning the “dark” side of the Vatican’s un-godly history.

AVAILABLE NOW !
The Ultimate Conspiracy
 Bound Manuscript—over 750 pages

TO ORDER:

(make checks or money orders payable to):

Wisdom Books & Press
 P. O. Box 1567
 Tehachapi, CA 93581

\$45.00 (+ S&H)*

Credit Card Orders (U.S.): 1-877-280-2866

other: 1-661-823-9696

fax: 1-661-823-9699

e-mail: wisdombooks@tminet.com

* Shipping (per manuscript):

U.S. — \$5.50 book rate

\$8.50 priority

Canada — \$13.50 surface

\$19.50 air mail

Foreign — \$25.00 surface

\$34.50 air mail

Wholesale Distributor:

Halcyon Unified Services

Publishing Division

1-661-823-8886

fax: 1-661-823-8896

e-mail: hus@mindspring.com

accomplished by the prior art, particularly by detonation of nuclear devices of various yields at various altitudes....

"It is possible not only to interfere with third-party communications, but to take advantage of one or more such beams to carry out a communications network even though the rest of the world's communications are disrupted. Put another way, what is used to disrupt another's communications can be employed by one knowledgeable of this invention as a communication network at the same time."

"...large regions of the atmosphere could be lifted to an unexpectedly high altitude so that missiles encounter unexpected and unplanned drag forces with resultant destruction....

"Weather modification is possible by, for example, altering upper atmosphere wind patterns by constructing one or more plumes of atmospheric particles which will act as a lens or focusing device.... Molecular modifications of the atmosphere can take place so that positive environmental effects can be achieved. Besides actually changing the molecular composition of an atmospheric region, a particular molecule or molecules can be chosen for increased presence. For example, ozone, nitrogen, etc., concentrations in the atmosphere could be artificially increased...."

Begich found eleven other APTI patents. They told how to make nuclear-sized explosions without radiation, power-beaming systems, over-the-horizon radar, detection systems for missiles carrying nuclear warheads, electromagnetic pulses previously produced by thermonuclear weapons and other Star-Wars tricks. This cluster of patents underlay the HAARP weapon system.

Related research by Begich and Manning uncovered bizarre schemes. For example, Air Force documents revealed that a system had been developed for manipulating and disrupting human mental processes through pulsed radio-frequency radiation (the stuff of HAARP) over large geographical areas. The most telling material about this technology came from writings of Zbigniew Brzezinski (former National Security Advisor to U.S. President Carter) and J.F. MacDonald (science advisor to U.S. President Johnson and a professor of Geophysics at UCLA), as they wrote about use of power-beaming transmitters for geophysical and environmental warfare. The documents showed how these effects might be caused, and the negative effects on human health and thinking.

The mental-disruption possibilities for HAARP are the most disturbing. More than 40 pages of the book, with dozens of footnotes, chronicle the work of Harvard professors, military planners, and scientists as they plan and test this use of the electromagnetic technology.

For example, one of the papers describing this use was from the International Red Cross in Geneva. It even gave the frequency ranges where these effects could occur—the same ranges which HAARP is capable of broadcasting.

The following statement was made more than twenty-five years ago, in a book by Brzezinski, which he wrote while a professor at Columbia University:

"Political strategists are tempted to exploit research on the brain and human behavior. Geophysicist Gordon J. F. MacDonald—specialist in problems of warfare—says accurately-timed, artificially-excited electronic strokes 'could lead to a pattern of oscillations that produce relatively high power levels over certain regions of the Earth.... In this way, one could develop a system that would seriously impair the brain performance of very large populations in selected regions over an extended period'.... No matter how deeply disturbing is the thought of using the environment to manipulate behavior for national advantages, to some the technology permitting such use will very probably develop within the next few decades."

In 1966, MacDonald was a member of the President's Science Advisory Committee and later a member of the President's Council on Environmental Quality. He published papers on the use of environmental control technologies for military purposes.

The most profound comment he made as a geophysicist was: "The key to geophysical warfare is the identification of environmental instabilities to which the addition of a small amount of energy would release vastly greater amounts of energy." **While yesterday's geophysicists predicted today's advances, are HAARP program managers delivering on the vision?**

The geophysicists recognized that adding energy to the environmental soup could have large effects. However, humankind has already added substantial amounts of electromagnetic energy into our environment without understanding what might constitute critical mass.

The book by Begich and Manning raises questions:

- Have these additions been without effect, or is there a cumulative amount beyond which irreparable damage can be done?
- Is HAARP another step in a journey from which we cannot turn back?
- Are we about to embark on another energy experiment which unleashes another set of demons from Pandora's Box?

As early as 1970, Zbigniew Brzezinski predicted that a "more controlled and directed society" would gradually appear, linked to technology. This society would be dominated by an elite group which impresses voters by allegedly superior scientific know-how. *Angels Don't Play This HAARP* further quotes Brzezinski:

"Unhindered by the restraints of traditional liberal values, this elite would not hesitate to achieve its political ends by using the latest modern techniques for influencing public behavior and keeping society under close surveillance and control. Technical and scientific momentum would then feed on the situation it exploits."

His forecasts proved accurate. Today, a number of new tools for the "elite" are emerging, and the temptation to use them increases steadily. The policies to permit the tools to be used are already in place.

How could the United States be changed, bit by bit, into the predicted highly-controlled technosociety? Among the "stepping stones" Brzezinski expected were persisting social crises and use of the mass media to gain the public's confidence.

In another document prepared by the government, the U.S. Air Force claims:

"The potential applications of artificial electromagnetic fields are wide-ranging and can be used in many military or quasi-military situations.... Some of these potential uses include dealing with terrorist groups, crowd control, controlling breaches of security at military installations, and antipersonnel techniques in tactical warfare. In all of these cases the EM (electromagnetic) systems would be used to produce mild to severe physiological disruption or perceptual distortion or disorientation. In addition, the ability of individuals to function could be degraded to such a point that they would be combat ineffective. Another advantage of electromagnetic systems is that they can provide coverage over large areas with a single system. They are silent and countermeasures to them may be difficult to develop.... One last area where electromagnetic radiation may prove of some value is in **enhancing abilities of individuals for anomalous phenomena.**"

Do these comments point to uses already somewhat developed? The author of the government report refers to an earlier Air Force document about the uses of radio-frequency radiation in combat situations. (Here Begich and Manning note that HAARP is the most versatile and the largest radio-frequency-radiation transmitter in the world.)

The United States *Congressional Record* deals with the use of HAARP for penetrating the Earth with signals bounced off of the ionosphere. These signals are used to look inside the planet to a depth of many kilometers in order to locate underground munitions, minerals, and tunnels. [*Editor's note: And let's not overlook the most important use of all—locating underground chambers (and thus artifacts) of ancient, advanced civilizations which the so-called "elite" don't want you and I to know about for fear of upsetting the apple cart of history as it has been manufactured for our gullible consumption.*] The U.S. Senate set aside \$15 million dollars in 1996 to develop this ability alone—Earth-penetrating tomography.

The problem is that the frequency needed for Earth-penetrating radiations is within the frequency range most cited for disruption of human mental functions. It may also have profound effects on migration patterns of fish and wild animals which rely on an undisturbed energy field to find their routes.

As if electromagnetic pulses in the sky and mental disruption were not enough, Eastlund bragged that the super-powerful ionospheric heater could control weather. Begich and Manning brought to light **government documents indicating that the military HAS weather-control technology.**

When HAARP is eventually built to its full power level, it could create weather effects over entire hemispheres. If one government experiments with the world's weather patterns, what is done in one place will impact everyone else on the planet. *Angels Don't Play This HAARP* explains a principle behind some of Nikola Tesla's inventions—resonance—which affects planetary systems.

Bubble Of Electric Particles:

Angels Don't Play This HAARP includes interviews with independent scientists such as Elizabeth Rauscher. She has a Ph.D., a long and impressive career in high-energy physics, and has been published in prestigious science journals and books. Rauscher commented on HAARP: "You're pumping tremendous energy into an extremely delicate molecular configuration that comprises these multi-layers we call the ionosphere." The ionosphere is prone to catalytic reactions, she explained; if a small part is changed, a major change in the ionosphere can happen.

In describing the ionosphere as a delicately balanced system, Dr. Rauscher shared her mental picture of it—a soap-bubble-like sphere surrounding Earth's atmosphere, with movements swirling over the surface of the bubble. If a big enough hole is punched through it, she predicts, it could pop.

Slicing The Ionosphere:

Physicist Daniel Winter, Ph.D., of Waynesville, North Carolina, says HAARP high-frequency emissions can couple with longwave (low-frequency or ELF) pulses the Earth grid uses to distribute information as vibrations to synchronize dances of life in the biosphere. Dan terms this geomagnetic action "Earth's information bloodstream" and says it is likely that coupling HAARP's HF (high-frequency) with natural ELF (extremely low frequency) can cause unplanned, unsuspected side effects.

David Yarrow of Albany, New York, is a researcher with a background in electronics. He described possible interactions of HAARP radiations with the ionosphere and Earth's magnetic grid:

"HAARP will not burn 'holes' in the ionosphere. That is a dangerous understatement of what HAARP's giant gigawatt beam will do. Earth is spinning relative to thin electric shells of the multilayer membrane of 'ion-o-spheres' that absorb and shield Earth's surface from intense solar radiation, including charged particle storms in solar winds erupting from the Sun. Earth's axial spin means that HAARP—in a burst lasting more than a few minutes—will slice through the ionosphere like a microwave knife. This

produces not a 'hole', but a long tear—an incision."

Crudely Plucking The Strings:

"Second concept: As Earth rotates, HAARP will slice across geomagnetic flux...a donut-shaped spool of magnetic strings—like longitude meridians (on maps). HAARP may not 'cut' these strings in Gaia's magnetic mantle, but will pulse each thread with harsh, out-of-harmony high frequencies. These noisy impulses will vibrate geomagnetic flux lines, sending vibrations all through the geomagnetic web."

"The image comes to mind of a spider on its web. An insect lands, and the web's vibrations alert the spider to possible prey. HAARP will be a man-made microwave finger poking at the web, sending out confusing signals, if not tearing holes in the threads."

"Effects of this interference with symphonies of Gaia's geomagnetic harp are unknown, and I suspect barely thought of. Even if thought of, the intent (of HAARP) is to learn to exploit any effects, not to play in tune to global symphonies."

Among other researchers quoted is Paul Schaefer of Kansas City. His degree is in electrical engineering and he spent four years building nuclear weapons. "But most of the theories that we have been taught by scientists to believe in seem to be falling apart" he says.

He talks about imbalances already caused by the industrial and atomic age, especially by radiation of large numbers of tiny, high-velocity particles "like very small spinning tops into our environment. The unnatural level of motion of highly-energetic particles in the atmosphere and in radiation belts surrounding Earth is the villain in the weather disruptions, according to this model, which describes an Earth discharging its buildup of heat, relieving stress, and regaining a balanced condition through earthquakes and volcanic action.

"Feverish" Earth:

"One might compare the abnormal energetic state of the Earth and its atmosphere to a car battery which has become overcharged with the normal flow of energy jammed up, resulting in hot spots, electrical arcing, physical cracks, and general turbulence as the pent-up energy tries to find some place to go."

In a second analogy, Schaefer says: "Unless we desire the death of our planet, we must end the production of unstable particles which are generating the Earth's fever. A first priority to prevent this disaster would be to shut down all nuclear power plants and end the testing of atomic weapons, electronic warfare, and 'Star Wars'."

Meanwhile, the military builds its biggest ionospheric heater yet, to deliberately create more instabilities in a huge plasma layer—the ionosphere—and to rev-up the energy level of charged particles.

Electronic Rain From The Sky:

They have published papers about electron precipitation from the magnetosphere (the outer belts of charged particles which stream toward

Earth's magnetic poles) caused by man-made very-low-frequency electromagnetic waves. "These precipitated particles can produce secondary ionization, emit X-rays, and cause significant perturbation in the lower ionosphere."

Two Stanford University radio scientists offer evidence of what technology can do to affect the sky by making waves on Earth; they showed that very-low-frequency radio waves can vibrate the magnetosphere and cause high-energy particles to cascade into Earth's atmosphere. By turning the signal on or off, they could stop the flow of energetic particles.

Weather Control:

Avalanches of energy dislodged by such radio waves could hit us hard. Their work suggests that technicians could control global weather by sending relatively small "signals" into the Van Allen belts (radiation belts around Earth). Thus Tesla's resonance effects can control enormous energies through tiny triggering signals.

The Begich/Manning book asks whether that knowledge will be used by war-oriented or biosphere-oriented scientists.

The military has had about twenty years to work on weather warfare methods, which it euphemistically calls weather modification. For example, rainmaking technology was taken for a few test rides in Vietnam. The U.S. Department of Defense sampled lightning and hurricane manipulation studies in Project Skyfire and Project Stormfury. And they looked at some complicated technologies that would give big effects.

[Editor's note: There exists evidence, to be uncovered by the diligent researcher, that takes "modern" weather modification research—and casualties—back quite a bit more than just twenty years. For example, a huge, freak rainstorm in the Dakotas many years ago, which took a number of lives in casualties, "just happened" to occur in the same vicinity where a quiet, out-of-the-way university research program on weather modification was being conducted. Do you think any of the professors who were responsible for that research bothered to apologize to any of their neighbors for family losses? On the other hand, do you think they gleefully salivated over each new, fat, research grant "dog bone" tossed their way? This is science gone mad—or more accurately, the oldest trick in the book of the dark ones: selling of the soul for money.]

Angels Don't Play This HAARP cites an expert who says the military studied both lasers and chemicals which they figured could damage the ozone layer over an enemy. Looking at ways to cause earthquakes, as well as to detect them, was part of the project named Prime Argus, decades ago. The money for that came from the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA, now under the acronym ARPA).

In 1994 the Air Force revealed its Spacecast 2020 master plan, which includes weather control. Scientists have experimented with weather control since the 1940s, but Spacecast 2020 noted that

“using environmental modification techniques to destroy, damage, or injure another state are prohibited”. Having said that, the Air Force claimed that advances in technology “compels a reexamination of this sensitive and potentially risky topic”.

40 Years Of Zapping The Sky:

As far back as 1958, the chief White House advisor on weather modification, Captain Howard T. Orville, said the U.S. defense department was studying “ways to manipulate the charges of the Earth and sky, and so affect the weather” by using an electronic beam to ionize or de-ionize the atmosphere over a given area.

In 1966, Professor Gordon J. F. MacDonald was associate director of the Institute of Geophysics and Planetary Physics at the University of California, Los Angeles, was a member of the President’s Science Advisory Committee, and later a member of the President’s Council on Environmental Quality. He published papers on the use of environmental-control technologies for military purposes. MacDonald made a revealing comment:

“The key to geophysical warfare is the identification of environmental instabilities to which the addition of a small amount of energy would release vastly greater amounts of energy.”

World-recognized scientist MacDonald had a number of ideas for using the environment as a weapon system and he contributed to what was, at the time, the dream of a futurist. When he wrote his chapter “How To Wreck The Environment” for the book *Unless Peace Comes*, he was not kidding around. In it he describes the use of weather manipulation, climate modification, polar ice cap melting or destabilization, ozone depletion techniques, earthquake engineering, ocean-wave control, and brain-wave manipulation using the planet’s energy fields. He also said that these types of weapons would be developed and, when used, would be virtually undetectable by their victims.

Is HAARP that weapon? The military’s intention to do environmental engineering is well documented.

U.S. Congress’ subcommittee hearings on Oceans and International Environment looked into military weather and climate modification conducted in the early 1970s. “What emerged was an awesome picture of far-ranging research and experimentation by the Department of Defense into ways environmental tampering could be used as a weapon” said another author cited in *Angels Don’t Play This HAARP*.

The revealed secrets surprised legislators. Would an inquiry into the state of the art of electromagnetic manipulation surprise lawmakers today? They may find out that technologies developed out of the HAARP experiments in Alaska could deliver on Gordon MacDonald’s vision, because leading-edge scientists are describing global weather as not only air pressure and thermal systems, but also as an electrical system.

Small Input, Big Effect:

HAARP zaps the ionosphere where it is relatively unstable. A point to remember is that the ionosphere is an active electrical shield protecting the planet from the constant bombardment of high-energy particles from space. This conducting plasma, along with Earth’s magnetic field, traps the electrical plasma of space and holds it back from going directly to the Earth’s surface, says Charles Yost of Dynamic Systems, Leicester, North Carolina. “If the ionosphere is greatly disturbed, the atmosphere below is subsequently disturbed.”

Another scientist interviewed said there is a super-powerful electrical connection between the ionosphere and the part of the atmosphere where our weather comes onstage, the lower atmosphere.

One man-made electrical effect—power line harmonic resonance—causes fallout of charged particles from the Van Allen (radiation) belts, and the falling ions cause ice crystals (which precipitate rain clouds).

What about HAARP? Energy blasted upward from an ionospheric heater is not much compared to the total in the ionosphere, but HAARP documents admit that thousandfold-greater amounts of energy can be released in the ionosphere than injected. As with MacDonald’s “key to geophysical warfare”, “nonlinear” effects (described in the literature about the ionospheric heater) mean small input and large output. Astrophysicist Adam Trombly told Manning that an acupuncture model is one way to look at the possible effect of multi-gigawatt pulsing of the ionosphere. If HAARP hits certain points, those parts of the ionosphere could react in surprising ways.

Smaller ionospheric heaters, such as the one at Arecibo, are underneath relatively placid regions of the ionosphere, compared to the dynamic movements nearer Earth’s magnetic poles. That adds another uncertainty to HAARP—the unpredictable and lively upper atmosphere near the North Pole.

HAARP experimenters do not impress common sense Alaskans such as Barbara Zickuhr, who says: “They’re like boys playing with a

sharp stick, finding a sleeping bear and poking it in the butt to see what’s going to happen.”

Could They Short-Circuit Earth?

Earth as a spherical electrical system is a fairly well-accepted model. However, those experimenters who want to make unnatural power connections between parts of this system might not be thinking of possible consequences. Electrical motors and generators can be caused to wobble when their circuits are affected. Could human activities cause a significant change in a planet’s electrical circuit or electrical field?

A paper in the respected journal *Science* deals with manmade ionization from radioactive material, but perhaps it could also be studied with HAARP-type skybusters in mind:

“For example, while changes in the Earth’s electric field resulting from a solar flare modulating conductivity may have only a barely detectable effect on meteorology, the situation may be different in regard to electric field changes caused by manmade ionization...”

Meteorology, of course, is the study of the atmosphere and weather. Ionization is what happens when a higher level of power is zapped into atoms and knocks electrons off the atoms. The resulting charged particles are the stuff of HAARP. “One look at the weather should tell us that we are on the wrong path” says Paul Schaefer, commenting on HAARP-type technologies.

Angels Don’t Play This HAARP: Advances In Tesla Technology is about the military’s plan to manipulate that which belongs to the world—the ionosphere. The arrogance of the United States government in this is not without precedent. Atmospheric nuclear tests had similar goals. More recently, China and France put their people’s money to destructive use in underground nuclear tests.

It was recently reported that the U.S. government spent \$3 trillion dollars on its nuclear program since its beginnings in the 1940s. What new breakthroughs in life science could have been made with all the money spent on death?

Begich, Manning, Roderick and others believe that democracies need to be founded on openness,



A HORSE IN BALANCE WEARS

A CROWN OF LIGHT



A story honoring en-Light-ened riding masters who developed *Guidelines* to bring: discipline, beauty, grace, and balance in the movements of a horse, from a girl who desired to be a better rider. She became the first equestrian American woman in Olympic history. This is her own life story; how their *Guidelines* produced oneness with her horses, also the realization of Creator-God, the Balancing Fulcrum, from riding the Figure 8. The en-Light-ened equestrian masters were Fritz Stecken and Ludwig Von Zeiner, Head Rider of The Spanish Riding School.

Price: \$12.00 (shipping included), payable with name & address to:



M.B. Gill, P.O. Box 277
Devault, PA 19432-0277



rather than the secrecy which surrounds so much military science. Knowledge used in developing revolutionary weapons could be used for healing and helping mankind. Because they are used in new weapons, discoveries are classified and suppressed. When they do appear in the work of other independent scientists, the new ideas are often frustrated or ridiculed, while military research laboratories continue to build their new machines for the killing fields.

However, the book by Manning and Begich gives hope that the military-industrial-academic-bureaucratic Goliath can be affected by the combined power of determined individuals and the alternative press. Becoming informed is the first step to empowerment.

* * *

The following two articles are taken directly from the Navy's <http://w3.nrl.navy.mil/projects/haarp/> website for the HAARP project. For those of you readers with sufficient technical background to appreciate what has been assembled there, just from an equipment perspective, the costs are truly astronomical. No expense has been spared to make the HAARP facility a first-class operation.

Moreover, as you "read between the lines" of the stated purposes of the facility, note the elaborate public relations front incorporated in the "visiting scientist/student" aspect of the research program. Understand how this parallels the way the Patent Office works in terms of attracting and identifying any particularly good ideas from the public sector that can then be surreptitiously incorporated into the more clandestine experimental agenda.

Technical Details About The HAARP Program

The HAARP ionospheric research facility will be a major Arctic facility for conducting upper atmospheric research. The facility will consist of two essential parts:

1. a high-power transmitter and antenna array operating in the High Frequency (HF) range. When complete, the transmitter will be capable of producing up to 3.6 million Watts to an antenna system consisting of 180 crossed dipole antennas arranged as a rectangular, planar array; and
2. a complete and extensive set of scientific instruments for observation of both the background auroral ionosphere and of the effects produced during active research using the transmitter system. Output from these instruments will be combined into an integrated data package which will be available world-wide in near real time over the Internet.

During active ionospheric research, the signal generated by the transmitter system is delivered to the antenna array, transmitted in an upward direction, and is partially absorbed, at an altitude between 100 to 350 km (depending on operating

frequency), in a small volume a few hundred meters thick and a few tens of kilometers in diameter over the site.

The intensity of the HF signal in the ionosphere is less than 3 microwatts per cm², tens of thousands of times less than the Sun's natural electromagnetic radiation reaching the earth and hundreds of times less than even the normal random *variations* in intensity of the Sun's natural ultraviolet (UV) energy which creates the ionosphere. The small effects that are produced, however, can be observed with the sensitive scientific instruments installed at the HAARP facility, and these observations can provide new information about the dynamics of plasmas and new insight into the processes of solar-terrestrial interactions.

HAARP Program Status (updated March 14, 2001)

Background:

The HAARP Interactive Ionospheric Research Observatory is a major Arctic facility for the study of upper atmospheric and solar-terrestrial physics and for Radio Science and Communications research. Among the instruments included at the facility are a high power, high-frequency (HF) phased-array radio transmitter, numerous radio frequency and optical research instruments capable of observing and monitoring the complex auroral ionosphere, and site infrastructure to support research activities. An ultra-high-frequency (UHF) incoherent scatter diagnostic radar is also planned for future installation.

The site is being developed in a manner such that scientific results can be obtained early in the program, and increase in quality and quantity as development progresses. The following sections summarize the current state of development for each of the major parts of the HAARP facility and give some idea of the scientific capability currently available.

The High Frequency Transmitter and Antenna Array:

The HAARP HF transmitter/antenna consists of 48 antenna elements arranged as a rectangular array of 8 columns by 6 rows. The total power capability of this transmitter system is 960 kilowatts. Although the long term goal of the program is for an antenna system consisting of 180 elements, the current facility is capable of conducting significant high latitude ionospheric research.

Since March 1999, when the current 960 kW power capability became available, fourteen research campaigns have been conducted at the Gakona facility, each averaging 7-10 days in duration. Initially, the research looked at previously reported ionospheric phenomena to confirm the anticipated research capability of the facility. Recent work has begun to add new knowledge about interactive ionospheric research in the auroral regions. Some of the areas that have been investigated recently include studies of

stimulated electromagnetic emissions (SEE), generation of field-aligned irregularities (FAI) and striations, generation of low frequencies both with and without the presence of an auroral electrojet, techniques for detection of optical emissions at specific wavelengths, and trans-ionospheric and trans-magnetospheric studies using space sensors as monitors.

A faculty-student summer school and research program was held between July 31 and August 8, 2000. This activity, conducted in cooperation with the University of Alaska, Fairbanks, Geophysical Institute, began with a series of lectures on space and ionospheric science at the UAF campus. Site visitations to the HIPAS Observatory and to the Poker Flat Research Range familiarized the students and professors with Alaskan scientific facilities in the Fairbanks area. Following the UAF program, the group then travelled to the HAARP Observatory where each student presented a lecture on their scientific interest area along with a discussion of the experiment they were planning to conduct at HAARP. Each student-faculty team was allocated time at the facility to conduct their experiment. All of the experiments produced useful, and in some cases, new results, and the teams provided presentations of their observations.

The facility maintains a continuing program to confirm that all requirements of the Environmental Impact Process (EIP), Record of Decision, with respect to absolute public safety and interference mitigation are met.

HAARP Scientific And Monitoring Instruments:

The HAARP observatory has a diverse suite of scientific instruments operating full time at the Gakona site. These instruments provide continuous monitoring of the auroral geophysical background and are also used during research campaigns to assist in determining optimum operating parameters and in observing and diagnosing results.

The scientific instruments currently operating are:

- A flux gate magnetometer.
- A whole-sky VHF (30 MHz) riometer.
- An imaging riometer.
- A digital ionosonde.
- An induction magnetometer.
- An optical imager.
- A GPS-based, total electron content (TEC) monitor.
- VHF/UHF scintillation monitors.
- A broadband VLF receiver.
- A spectrum monitor.

Two low frequency receivers covering frequencies from ULF through VLF are located off-site at quiet locations, one approximately 7 miles from the facility and the other in Fairbanks. Several additional scientific instruments are available for temporary installation on a campaign basis. During the summer of 2001, new HF receiving antennas will be installed at the facility to support Radio Science research.

Data from each of these instruments are being archived by their principal investigators. Geophysical information from several of these instruments is readily available in near real time and in archived form from links in the data section of the HAARP facility web server.

Site Infrastructure And Support:

Before the HAARP program began, the Gakona site had been planned by the Air Force to be an Over The Horizon Backscatter (OTH-B) radar installation. Under that program, a large, 21,000 square foot building was constructed to house the prime power-producing equipment for the facility. We began to use this building in 1998 with the installation of a 3,600-hp diesel generator in a sound-isolated section of the building. Work on a permanent operations center in another section of the building was completed during January 2000, and the new spaces were occupied during the spring and early summer. The building now provides a modern and spacious operations control room and diagnostics center, 9 offices including spaces for visiting scientists, a conference room, break room, and an electrical shop area.

Additional gravel pads have been placed at the facility to allow installation of some of the remaining scientific and diagnostic instruments that are available to the program. Over the past six months, the space available for either permanent instruments or for temporary, campaign installations has more than doubled.

* * *

Besides Jeane Manning and Dr. Nick Begich's 1995 pioneering book *Angels Don't Play This HAARP*, another provocative collection of information on the subject is to be found in the 1998 book by Jerry E. Smith called *HAARP: The Ultimate Weapon Of The Conspiracy*. Let's consider some excerpts worth pondering: [Quoting]

For decades the government has acted as though it knew all there was to know about the health issues associated with whatever new technology they were fiddling around with. As ridiculous as that may seem, even more absurd is the general public's unquestioning acceptance of such nonsense. The government told us DDT was safe. They told us above-ground nuclear testing was safe. They told us tobacco cigarettes were safe. Now they claim that blanketing us in electromagnetic radiation is safe. Do you feel safe from these assurances?

Nor is health—physical and mental—the only area of concern with HAARP beaming gigawatts of energy into the ionosphere, and from there back to Earth. As noted in a HAARP fact sheet:

“Since the Sun's radiation creates and maintains the ionosphere, sudden variations in this radiation, such as those caused by solar flares, can affect the performance of radio systems. Sometimes the changes are sufficient to induce large transient currents in electric power

transmission grids, causing widespread power outages.”

HAARP is designed to duplicate solar phenomena. It is certainly not inconceivable that it, too, will cause power outages. For some, a power outage is merely an inconvenience. For others, it can mean damaged electronic equipment, particularly computers, doctors forced to operate by flashlight, and, in the infamous blackouts of New York City, it often means rape, burglary, and murder. Are you prepared to let some scientist tinkering with the aurora turn out your lights?

A widely recognized military potential of HAARP is that it could be used to jam all enemy (and non-belligerent) nations' radio communications, while keeping the Department of Defense's own secret bands open. Changes in the shape of the ionosphere alter its ability to propagate radio waves. This has been known for many decades. Scientists have been using high-power transmitters to deliberately “perturb” the ionosphere for nearly as long.

Fear of possible disruption of regular radio communications has folks out in the Alaska bush in an uproar over HAARP. There, sometimes hundreds of miles from the closest road (or even near a road made impassible by winter snow), being able to get a radio message through to a medical emergency air ambulance service literally means life or death. While HAARP's operators claim to have taken elaborate precautions, there is still a very real possibility of accidental jamming.

What if they plan to do it on purpose?

There is yet another important environmental question left unanswered by HAARP literature and its botched Environmental Impact Study: What about migratory species?

They threw-up a fence around the site to keep out animals (including humans). But what about birds flying through HAARP's intense radio-frequency beam? The HAARP site was nearly half wetlands, in a vast stretch of nearly flat, wet “bush”. The wetlands were filled in, the “dispensable” spruce cut down.

HAARP is located in the heart of a prime waterfowl migratory path! The Federal Environmental Impact Study acknowledges this. It states that HAARP “lies within the Copper River Basin, which is one of Alaska's more important migration corridors”. And yet it insists that “no significant impacts to birds would result from the construction of the HAARP facility”. The most they did was to propose putting some colored streamers on the antenna masts to help reduce the number of birds flying into them!

Salmon, caribou, and other migratory species may be affected by HAARP as well. That is because altering the electrojet may cause alterations of the Earth's magnetic field. This little-noted side-effect of modulating the electrojet may have profound and unseen consequences for “spaceship” Earth and its passengers. The magnetically-sensitive material magnetite has been found in salmon and caribou brains, and in a

special organ for sensing direction in the noses of some waterfowl. **It has also been found in the human brain.**

There may already have been deaths attributable to HAARP, or perhaps to its “cousin”, the Russian Woodpecker [*system*]. Thousands of individuals of a migratory species of turtle “forgot” to migrate south in the Fall of 1995, and died in the frigid North Atlantic—something that has never happened in recorded history.

The February 1994 issue of the Alaskan monthly *Bush Blade* carried comments by the late geomagnetic researcher Lloyd Zirbes, who strongly opposed HAARP. He wrote:

“Disruption of the Earth's magnetic field will complete damages done by the nuclear bomb blasts in the natural radiation belts. Earth's magnetic field keeps the planet in balance.

“Projected results of the HAARP project may include disturbance of the circadian rhythms of human beings and increased exposure to radiation as the magnetic field is attenuated.”

The May 1992 issue of *Discovery* magazine discussed what might result from disrupting the Earth's internal “dynamo” and altering the upper atmosphere's magnetic belts, saying:

“HAARP could create a premature reversal of the magnetic poles, worsen the newly discovered wobble of the Earth, and possibly create a total polar reversal or Earth shift. During at least one [previous] reversal, magnetic north may have changed direction by as much as 4 to 8 degrees in a single day.”

In 1988, scientists at the U.S. Naval Observatory and at the Jet Propulsion Laboratory announced that the Earth had developed a wobble in its spin. The cause of that wobble is still unknown. Some suspect that it was caused by the Russian Woodpecker signal. What effect, if any, HAARP may have on the magnetic pole or that wobble are equally unknown. Do we want the Department of Defense to get that answer the hard way?

During a reversal of the magnetic pole, the strength of the Earth's magnetic field would collapse, then rebuild in the opposite polarity. During the period of collapse and rebirth of the field, the Earth would be without the protection of the magnetosphere. The only living things to survive would be deep in the Earth or the sea. Humanity, and virtually all species that live exposed to the sky would be wiped out by the flood of hard radiation from the Sun and space. Changes in the Earth's interior are known to affect the magnetosphere. If the reverse is also the case, with the magnetosphere affecting the interior, then **ignorant or intentional misuse of HAARP has the potential to virtually wipe out life on Earth.**

Clare Zickuhr is a former ARCO employee, ham radio operator, and the founder of the Alaskan group No-HAARP. In speaking of the HAARP scientists and what their experiments with the ionosphere will accomplish, he said:

“They don’t know what it will do.” He further commented that what they want to do with their sky zapper is “kick the atmosphere real hard and watch what happens.”

Of course, fears about damage to the atmosphere are unfounded according to John Heckscher, of the Air Force’s Phillips Laboratory, who is the principal government spokesman for HAARP. Heckscher is reported to have told *Microwave News* in a telephone interview that “It’s not unreasonable to expect that something three times more powerful than anything that’s previously been built might have unforeseen effects, but that’s why we do Environmental Impact Statements.”

The only problem is, HAARP’s EIS is pretty much “doo-doo” because, while it very carefully covers the effects broadcast out from the HAARP transmitter, it largely ignores any effects returning to Earth from the atmospheric regions affected by HAARP. This is either incredible stupidity or carefully planned misdirection.

If it is just ignorance, then we need to wake them up. Every 4th of July several people are

killed because some bean-brained people fired their guns into the air, forgetting that their bullets have to come down someplace. We need to act before HAARP can accidentally drop electromagnetic radiation bullets into our brains.


If it is a lie, as I suspect, we need to find out why they are lying and what it is they don’t want us to know. Contrary to the old adage, what you don’t know *can* sometimes kill you. Remember Michael Unum’s discovery of gamma ray detectors spiking off the scale during an (alleged) test of HAARP, washing the Nevada Test Site (at the least) with deadly gamma radiation.

HAARP literature and spokesfools insist that HAARP is not a weapon and will not be used as a weapon. Yet, in 1994 the Senate Committee on Armed Services stated that:

“The committee is aware of the promising results of the high frequency active auroral research program (HAARP). This transmitter in Alaska...would permit the detection and precise location of tunnels, shelters, and other underground shelters. The absence of such a capability has been noted as a serious weakness in

the Department of Defense plans for precision attacks on hardened targets...”

Perhaps the scope of a sniper’s rifle is not a weapon, either. HAARP has many potential military uses, as we shall see in upcoming chapters. We have seen in just this one application of HAARP several serious threats to health and liberty. Unfortunately, we have just scratched the surface of the threat posed by HAARP. [End quoting]

Whenever a deeper investigation is undertaken concerning what HAARP may actually be used for, the clues lead to more incriminating suspicions. That’s where our front-page interview enters the picture, with the above offered as background reading. 

The scientific theory I like best is that the rings of Saturn are composed entirely of lost luggage.

— Mark Russell, political humorist

HAARP & Other High-Tech Insults

[Continued From Front Page]

With that said, much has been written about H.A.A.R.P. (the High-frequency Active Auroral Research Program) and related new, so-called “non-lethal” technologies. What we are being told these technologies are to be used for seems to be quite a bit at odds (both technically and morally) with what they are actually likely to manipulate.

Dr. Begich has a lot to say about these things, and more. Rather than bog down this interview with background information, we have split the subject matter of this article into two parts. There is a “background information” article elsewhere within this edition of *The SPECTRUM*, which it would be helpful (but not absolutely necessary) to read first, before delving into the following interview. I would strongly encourage all those interested in this material to read both parts.

Now, for those of you who may be unfamiliar with this subject and with a longtime tireless spokesman in this field, let’s start with the question: “Who is Dr. Nick Begich?” To answer that, we will quote directly from his newest book, *Earth Rising: The Revolution—Toward A Thousand Years Of Peace*, where we learn:

“Dr. Nick Begich is the eldest son of the late United States Congressman from Alaska, Nick Begich, Sr., and political activist Peggie Begich. He is well known in Alaska for his own political activities. He was twice elected President of both the Alaska Federation of Teachers and the Anchorage Council of Education. He has been pursuing independent research in the sciences and

politics for most of his adult life. Begich received his doctorate in traditional medicine from The Open International University of Complementary Medicines in November, 1994.

“He co-authored the book *Angels Don’t Play This HAARP—Advances In Tesla Technology*, and wrote *Towards A New Alchemy: The Millennium Science*. His book *Earth Rising: The Revolution—Toward A Thousand Years Of Peace* was co-authored with James Roderick in December, 1999. The latest book, *Earth Rising II—The Betrayal Of Science*, is due out by late May, 2001. He is also the editor of *Earthpulse Flashpoints*, a continuing new-science book series. Begich has published articles in science, politics, and education, and is a well-known lecturer, having presented throughout the United States and in nineteen countries. He has been featured as a guest on thousands of radio broadcasts (including Art Bell) reporting his Earth science-related issues. He has also appeared on dozens of television documentaries and other programs throughout the world including BBC-TV, CBS-TV, TeleMundo, and others.

“Begich has served as an expert witness and speaker before the European Parliament. He has spoken on various issues for groups representing citizen concerns, statesmen and elected officials, scientists, and others. He is the publisher and co-owner of Earthpulse Press and is also under contract as Tribal Administrator for the Chickaloon Village Council, a federally recognized American Indian Tribe of the

Athabaskan Indian Nation.

“Dr. Begich is married to Shelah Begich-Slade and has five children. He resides just north of Anchorage in the community of Eagle River, Alaska.”

Turning now to the Earthpulse Press catalog, we learn:

“Earthpulse Press, Inc. was originally established as a research organization in 1989 under the name ‘The Change Agency’. In 1995, the organization shifted its focus from research to publishing, releasing its first title in September of that year. Since that time, we have experienced incredible growth as the demand and publicity surrounding our work continues to expand. Featured regularly on talk-radio programs and in printed formats, the subjects of these books continue to tantalize both lay people and scientists. The publishing effort has expanded to include Native American titles, health, new science, and philosophy as primary subject areas.

“Earthpulse Press, Inc. has also supported the scientific research and development of several of the technologies about which it has published in its various formats. It remains our intention to bring readers not only written material, but also to create access to the technologies being disclosed.

“Our publications are about empowerment and education of individual readers and researchers. It is our hope that these publications will provide information which will assist in creating change in our communities, countries, and the world. We are reporting on matters which are not well covered by the mainstream media and are brought forward in simple, straightforward language.”

(You may contact Earthpulse Press directly by writing to: P.O. Box 201393, Anchorage, AK 99520; for voice-mail ordering, call: 907-249-9111; fax: 907-696-1277; and find them at the

www.earthpulse.com Internet website.)

In this interview, Dr. Begich necessarily covers a wide range of issues that are connected, like a spider web, to the technology under discussion. It would be easy to get overwhelmed by it all. Fortunately Dr. Begich addresses that condition with a number of pro-active suggestions—things you can do to not feel paralyzed or trapped.

Another matter is the need for the establishment—by government and related agencies, as well as within corporate structures—of a system of protection for whistleblowers. This is a matter of imposing checks and balances on a hierarchy of technologists who may not be acting in everyone's best interests.

Until such time as that idealistic goal can become a reality, newspapers such as *The SPECTRUM* exist to serve as a conduit for those who work to bring their "glimpses of The Truth beyond the shadows" to an awakening public, yet who often find themselves seemingly out in the cold, with nowhere to turn. And that matter begs a bit of a digression here for a few paragraphs.

We feel it is our role, it is our responsibility, to serve as a conduit for potentially useful information, including that which perhaps may seem to be more on the level of "fuzzy" speculation. We are of the belief (perhaps naively) that people generally are telling us the truth—at least what they perceive to be the truth. (If ones are lying to us, that always does eventually come out, too.) We do not censor our presentation of provocative and timely information to you, the discerning reading audience, just because we can't thoroughly dot every i and cross every t.

We have, however, found that documentation and supporting evidence is often forthcoming AFTER some seemingly hard-to-believe stories have been presented, though they may appear to be overly speculative or subjective in their original interview/discussion format. It's a two-edged sword, but we respect and trust in our readers' developed abilities to discern and sort information (including seemingly unrelated fragments) for themselves.

Dr. Begich, Rodney Stich, and other impeccable researchers choose to not even put forth opinion unless such is backed by what they regard as strong supporting documentation. That is well and good, and we salute them for their good-intentioned rigorous standards in service to mankind.

However, we are likewise very cognizant of the hard facts of life—that in this world of sophisticated conspiracies and unconscionable deceptions by secret government agencies operating under cover of "national security" and "black operations", seemingly legitimate evidence trails may be artfully constructed to lead line-of-sight researchers either down false pathways, or nowhere at all.

It's like the attitude that has prevailed for a long time, especially among the older generation,

that goes: "I won't believe it unless/until I see it in the papers." Nowadays the younger generation simply substitutes TV news and the Internet for the newspapers. But, as you and I well know, that still don't make it true!

Moreover—and this is a point that surfaces on a regular basis, especially if you listen to guests on talk-radio programs—to naively assume (as so many well-intentioned researchers do) that what you can obtain through channels such as a *Freedom Of Information Act* somehow opens a door of reliable access into the REAL shenanigans going on in "back rooms" of high-level conspiratorial planning is about as realistic as assuming you're going to get a straight and truthful answer from any career politician.

Therefore, we maintain our contention that the reader is ultimately responsible for discerning what may be the truth from the false. We prefer to maintain a cutting-edge information dispersal attitude because of the possible value that exists therein, regardless of the philosophies of those who take a more conservative approach to information presentation that, in our opinion, is not necessarily based upon any greater genuine accuracy due to the sophisticated skill level employed these days in fabricating "reality".

Our Founding Fathers put the ultimate trust in the common man's ability to discern what is right from what is wrong. There is plenty of room for varying belief systems and varying approaches to problem solving. Unless critical issues are expeditiously brought to public attention, public consciousness may not be opened in a timely fashion to considering "possibilities" for action. Facilitating that process is one of the many powers of a free press.

With that in mind, let's get back to the subject at hand—HAARP and related questionable technologies—a subject which has more levels of double-talk and deception than an onion has layers to peel to get to the core.

On April 2, 2001, I had a great 2½-hour conversation with Dr. Nick Begich, all of which we are including here. That conversation was preceded by a brief but important exchange with James Roderick, a co-researcher who works closely with Dr. Begich.

Roderick: Did you see the brilliant red aurora yesterday?

Martin: Is that from the Sun's activity, or from HAARP?

Roderick: Yes, from the Sun's activity.

Martin: Things have been pretty intense the last couple of days in relation to the Sun, I guess with no end in sight, really.

Roderick: They're firing off one of the devices up here, too.

Martin: This is HAARP-related?

Roderick: It's HAARP-related. It's a device, a fairly new device. It's a laser that can duplicate a number of the HAARP effects.

Martin: And what is the purpose of that device?

Roderick: It will work in conjunction with

HAARP, and with High Pass, the sister to HAARP. High Pass has made a technological breakthrough that actually puts it in a power level *greater* than HAARP.

Martin: Wow, that's significant.

Roderick: Yes. In fact, it's a small facility with only 16 antennas, as opposed to HAARP's 48 antennas, and this power amplifier they put in, in the new system of beaming, has resulted in this leap in energy output. Nick will tell you about that.

Martin: I'm anxious to talk with him about all of these things, and I'm sure our readers are going to be fascinated, and probably a little upset, too.

Roderick: Yes. And we have quite a lot of new information, which originated in China, by way of the CIA, and that has to do with directed-energy weapons, microwave weapons. They have an information gathering service that is "restricted access", and one of our associates obtained it by FOIA (*Freedom Of Information Act*), and we expanded on it, did background research on it. The Chinese have been very busy with their plasma weapons, and the whole gamut of advanced weaponry, which kind of fits into some of the current events here, lately.

Martin: It seems to. I was just reading, in *Earth Rising*, about the microwave weapons, and some of the side-effects and potential negative effects—very scary stuff.

Roderick: Yes. We do have quite a bit of background on the new crowd-control weapon. You've heard of the new Marine weapon?

Martin: Which one?

Roderick: It's a microwave-like device, and it's designed for crowd control. It heats up your skin. It gives your skin the effect of being heated to 130 degrees.

Martin: What does that do to the brain?

Roderick: Now *there's* a good question. It's designed to make you turn and flee, in panic, so I imagine it does that quite well.

Martin: I was going to say, I imagine it's very effective for that.

Roderick: I suspect that the body won't let you do anything but that.

Dr. Begich: You have Nick on the line now.

Martin: It's a pleasure to talk with you. Thank you, so much, for agreeing to do this.

Dr. Begich: No problem. It's just a hectic life that we lead around here, sometimes, so I'm glad to be able to do it.

Martin: I have a number of prepared questions for you, as you can imagine. I have the tapes rolling, and we will print whatever you say, so now is a great time to have no holds barred and speak your mind—as long and as fully and deeply as you care to on any one of these questions. I will not cut you off until you indicate you're ready. I'll just let you say your piece, and we'll take it from there. How's that?

Dr. Begich: That sounds great.

Martin: Before we get into HAARP and some of the new crowd-control technologies that

I've been reading about in *Earth Rising*, and hearing about, do you want to just tell us about Earth Pulse Institute and how that has evolved?

Dr. Begich: Sure. We, essentially, set-up originally as just a research organization back, now, over 11 years ago. Eventually we commercialized what we were doing, in terms of book publishing, because we felt like the editorial constraints of a lot of mainstream publishers were such that we really didn't want to deal with them. At the same time we really didn't want to be restrained by spending our time, at least initially, as a non-profit because you spend a lot of time seeking grants and seeking methods for taking care of what you want to get out there, in terms of messages. So we, essentially, set-up Earth Pulse Press, Inc., to deal with that side of our work.

In the last couple of years it has become increasingly apparent that a foundation structure, an institute structure, would better serve certain aspects of our work—primarily on the research side because the accumulation and cataloging of data has become really a HUGE, really a much bigger (*laughter*) enterprise than we ever anticipated. We catalog between 300-400 new articles and papers every month. To get those read, summarized, abstracted, and loaded into our system is a huge task.

So we've set up, and are in the process of finalizing, the incorporation of a non-profit, the Earth Pulse Institute, to take on that task. And in addition, our hope is to take all the public domain documents that we've acquired over the years and, eventually, have the resources to scan those in and upload those to the Internet, to make our database, and abstracts of our database, available to researchers all around the world. And that's just something that can't be done, feasibly for us, on the economic side, as a commercial venture. So we're setting up the institute to take that on as really the first task, as what we see as a series of things to make these issues more public and more heavily debated across the planet.

Martin: That's a massive task. Do you have some staff there to help you? Or is it just a handful?

Dr. Begich: We are really small. I have my wife and I, Jim Roderick, my colleague and co-author on the last book, *Earth Rising*. Jim is my archivist and is cataloging data now. We also have one part-time person, and then we, from time to time, contract with people who do our web work and more complicated accounting, obviously, and other things. Basically, it's three of us, full-time, and one part-time person. There's only so much you can do with a staff that size, and that's sort of the commercial side of what we do.

Martin: That's about what we have here at *The SPECTRUM*. To put out a monthly newspaper, 50-80 pages each month, with the amount of data that pours into this office, I can't even imagine cataloging and uploading to computer the kind of data that pours through here.

That's a huge task that you have on your plate, not to mention doing all of the interviews and the writing.

Dr. Begich: (*Laughter*) That's exactly it.

Martin: That's just overwhelming. I'm tired just hearing you.

Dr. Begich: We put in about 80 hours on an average week, and it's a long week. I do other work outside of publishing, as well, so it's a pretty hectic schedule, but we're organized people, and with what we've been doing the last 7 or 8 years, we've been able bring a lot of light on a lot of subjects otherwise not even discussed.

I think the combination of our approach, commercially, was the right one because it got the information out very rapidly and our loyalties are to the people who read our materials, not to some grant source or some corporate sponsor. And that has been extremely important to us because it has allowed us the full latitude of independence that other authors and people who deal with these issues don't necessarily have.

Martin: That's true.

[*Editor's note: The relentless pressures and constraints that Nick just described are indeed the same ones we here at The SPECTRUM must juggle on a daily basis just to stay afloat and get this information source out to you. You see, if you happen to be, say, some UFO researcher who is spouting nonsense, you'll find that person is invited to speak all over the place and is well-funded through channels (front organizations) which are difficult to trace back to the actual secret government or military sources. By contrast, if you're really telling the truth about something, you'll find the chore is very much an uphill, many-hours-a-week job under poverty conditions—and worse, if you get run off the road or otherwise threatened. You would think there would be at least SOME wealthy people "out there" somewhere who have the discernment and desire to truly help this world in ways that are significant. But, the all too sobering facts are that many more people of money will look to subsidize, say, a ballet or an orchestra or put their name on a new university football stadium than will help critically fundamental educational efforts such as Nick or us. Oh well, that's life at this time on planet Earth!]*

Dr. Begich: And in terms of where it goes from here, that's a big part of, again, where we sit right now, in looking at what's in the future for us as both a publishing company and a public interest research group. I think there's a lot that's happening that really needs to see the light of day, and our hope is to be able to continue to bring information on new technologies, and it's impact, and their potential impacts on all of us, to the forefront of debate.

Martin: I notice you have a very classy catalog, I must say; some very nice products in there, some wonderful books, tapes.

Dr. Begich: The other half of it is to take that variety of things that we talk about and try to at least make them available to people, as well.

A lot of the innovative things that we find in the course of our work is more than just a passing interest for a lot of people. And the way we footnote our research allows people to go to the source documents and really explore any area they're interested in, fully. And then, when we see publications and authors' and publishers' works, we do consolidate them within our catalog and make them available.

That's just one of the things we feel is important, in terms of screening through the piles of stuff that we see every day. It's nice to neck it down to what we think are some of the best published materials out there on new technology, and even the new technologies themselves.

Martin: You're doing a fantastic job at this, by the way.

Dr. Begich: Thank you.

Martin: There's a lot to talk about. Let's start with HAARP, because I know that's one of your favorite subjects.

Dr. Begich: Well, I get asked about it a lot. (*Laughter*)

Martin: (*Laughter*) There are a lot of other things going on, other than HAARP, but certainly HAARP seems to be the focus of a lot of people's thinking, in terms of, particularly,

See and hear David Icke at the top of his form as he presents six-and-a-half hours of incredible information before a sellout audience of 1200 at the Vogue Theatre in Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada.

You will laugh, you may even cry, and you will be on the edge of your seat as the fantastic story of true human history, and WHO really controls the world today, unfolds in Icke's unique style, aided by video footage and hundreds of illustrations.

This is the presentation that the Illuminati (the forces of global control) tried so hard to stop—media interviews were cancelled; immigration officials turned up at the theatre to question his right to speak; pressure was applied on the venue to cancel the event itself; and pies were even thrown at David at a book signing by a rent-a-mob who ludicrously and outrageously sought to dub him a "racist".

But nothing could silence him or break his spirit—and here you will see the result. David Icke shows that if you do not concede to fear, anything is possible!

**Get this 3-video set (6-1/2 hours) for \$59.95 (+S/H).
*Current SPECTRUM subscribers
pay only \$49.95 (+S/H).**

**Please see next-to-last page for ordering
information or call toll-free: 1-877-280-2866.**

frequency increases, bad vibrations, if you want to call the effects that. In the last couple of weeks, I know, certainly here on the West Coast (we're in California), there was a very definite atmospheric feeling that things have been "cranked-up", and we didn't know if that was HAARP or some other type of low-level frequency generating device? Is it a planetary, evolutionary thing?

Dr. Begich: There are several things at the end of March, and the beginning of April, 2001, that are significant. Firstly, a huge solar flare hit Earth; in fact, the aurora was seen as far south as California, Arizona, and New Mexico.

What has happened in the last few days is that a solar storm has come into the upper atmosphere and created some pretty dramatic auroras. These have been seen all the way across the United States and around the world, at much lower latitudes than are normal, and this is because of the surge of energy that is interacting with the magnetosphere.

The magnetosphere is the layer situated well above the Earth's surface; it acts as sort-of a shield, or force of energy, that really keeps a lot of the particle streams coming from the Sun from entering our atmosphere. But this solar storm, and the thing that happened, does create interference with power grids. There's been assertions made, over time, that they even interfere with physiological aspects of our own health. And this is a little bit different, in terms of the Sun's energy, because it is incoherent or it is energy that doesn't follow, necessarily, a clear pattern in terms of how that energy interacts with, say, living organisms on the planet.

We now have man-made devices that are intended to stimulate the same areas of the upper atmosphere—actually the ionosphere, an area just below the magnetosphere, where you actually see the auroras—you can now stimulate this domain using instruments like HAARP, and create a number of effects that replicate what Nature does on her own.

The only difference is, we're using coherent energy, or energy that's very controlled, that's designed to act as a trigger to, basically, release amounts of energy that are naturally in place in this part of our environment. In the ionosphere, for instance, in terms of the aurora, there's as much as 20 million amperes at 50,000 volts, which is a tremendous amount of energy available there! [Editor's note: That's about one million megawatts of electrical power, according to Nick's numbers!]

If you can stimulate that energy by triggering its release in very controlled ways, you can do a number of things that will affect the environment; it could affect physical health, and it certainly can affect electronics and electrical hardware around the planet.

That's what we see Nature doing with these solar storms. In fact, we can even sense it. Many people can sense this surge of energy that's kind of unexplained, and that may very well be

what's being described in these recent days.

But, when you add on to that, when you go back to, say, early March, there were a number of Russian war-games taking place. There was some saber-rattling over missile defense. In fact, the Russians launched a submarine launch, a ground-based launch, and a mobile launch, just to demonstrate their ICBM capability, their inter-continental ballistic missile capability.

And at the same time, interestingly enough, a signal appeared that shortwave operators were picking up at 3.39 megahertz, and this signal happens to be the same signal that HAARP has broadcast on in the past. The speculation was that it was HAARP broadcasting again. We couldn't find anything to confirm that.

In fact, it made more sense to us that it was, likely, a demonstration by either the Russians or Chinese of their ability to generate signals in this same frequency range that HAARP has been known to operate at, at sufficient power levels to show a capability that maybe we didn't believe they had.

So, I think all of this, what we're seeing right now is sort of an escalation, one that we predicted 5 years ago, in terms of the Russians, the Chinese, the United States, and Europeans, over missile defense issues, because of the evolving technology in this particular area and the desire to reopen the dialogue on how that technology would advance. And that's what's happening.

Martin: Where is China, currently, in terms of technological capability, in relation to the United States?

Dr. Begich: China's position is pretty remarkable. In fact, in the last several weeks we've been taking a look at what's been going on within China, and a number of things have come up.

One of our good friends and colleagues, in terms of research, Harlan Girard, was and is a very good researcher in these particular areas. One of the things that he came across, through his attorney, in a *Freedom Of Information Act (FOIA)* request, was a document that was prepared by the foreign broadcast information service, which is an agency operated by the Central Intelligence Agency. And essentially what their role is, is to monitor all global communications in terms of public media, translate into English what those news releases or technical papers or media reports are, and then those are, essentially, all classified, available only to, I suppose, people within the intelligence community, within the government itself; but you can *FOIA* these, which is a *Freedom Of Information Act* request.

Harlan's attorney *FOIA'd* this particular report, and what it's on is the development of new weapons systems in China. We, then, took a look at what was out there in the public domain on China/US relations, and we found a 1997 *Senate Intelligence Committee Report* on China that we thought was quite revealing in terms of where it shows China going, against its own

reports.

I think the biggest thing that jumps out at us is exactly where the Revolution of Military Affairs is, relative to China, Russia, the United States, and Europe. This is the concept that the United States military initially advanced back in the late '80s, suggesting that the technology had changed so dramatically that the whole way in which war would be fought would be as dramatically different as when gunpowder was introduced to Europe in the Middle Ages, or when atomic weapons were introduced to the battle environment during World War II.

This is the order of magnitude of change that's going to take place within defense, basically based on technologies that we've been reporting on for, now, at least 5 years. The latest published work that we've done, *Earth Rising: The Revolution*, is a compilation of what these technologies mean, and really is the first major step, from us at least, in trying to open-up sort of the whole, broad spectrum of how these technologies work and what they do. China is following these developments and developing these technologies, apparently, as well, and I think that is an important thing for all of us to be cognizant of.

Martin: Let's talk about High Pass. What is High Pass?

Dr. Begich: High Pass is interesting. High Pass is the high-frequency system that was set-up in Alaska, near the University of Alaska, Fairbanks, and it's operated by the Geophysical Institute.

High Pass is, essentially, a smaller version of what HAARP is. It's a phased-array antenna field that generates radio-frequency energy for specific applications and experiments in the ionosphere and upper atmosphere.

HAARP was build as the biggest, most versatile instrument of its kind on the planet, and it's still only at its developmental stage, which is an intermediate stage for its final size. But High Pass—one of the things that has always been of interest to us is the pulsing of energy. In other words, taking a small amount of energy, when it's discharged over a long period of time, and bursting that energy over a very short duration of time. The effect of that is that you get this spike, this energy spike, that can be quite profound.

In fact, there's a good analogy in *Earth Rising*. If you take two car batteries and the energy contained in two car batteries, and you release that energy in a hundred and fifty billionths of a second, just a fraction of a nano-second, that energy in those two car batteries, for that fraction of a second, equals the power generating capacity of the United States several times over. That's a phenomenal amount of energy.

What happens is, when that surge of energy is released, it can have a profound effect on electronic circuits and electronics, just in the same way as a massive discharge from the Sun can create the auroras we are seeing now, or

interference with radio, television, or even ground-based communication systems.

[Editor's note: The main practical reason that these super-high-energy injection systems only "pulse" their energy output for a small fraction of a second, like the flash of a camera does, is because the system would self-destruct if operating for any longer times! We're talking about huge energy pulses that, if sustained for any longer time, would fry the pulse-generating equipment—even if we knew how to sustain the energy at that level for longer durations. Moreover, just like your camera flash, there needs to be a recharge time because the source (like a power plant) from which power is being drawn to run the pulsing system in no way is adequate to the sustained task. As Nick said, for a brief fraction of a second, you'd need all the power generated in the entire United States several times over. These are the kinds of "toys" that are being played with by scientists who have very little understanding or regard for Mother Earth or the protective environment she sustains for our benefit.]

Martin: Is High Pass working in conjunction with HAARP, or are they independent systems?

Dr. Begich: Here is how it works. High Pass has two parts to it. One is, they've changed the configuration where they've added signal amplifiers to the system. And what it does, essentially, is give the ability to discharge, in its peak, a gigawatt of energy—in other words, a billion watts of effective radiated power.

This is the same level that HAARP was anticipated to be at when they finished its first phase of development. And the significance of that is, by retrofitting these older transmitters with this capacity to really explode energy in a peak discharge, it allows them to reach those high ERPs (effective radiated powers) that are needed to stimulate the ionosphere for specific weapons applications.

So, with High Pass able to do this, and with HAARP likely to be capitalizing on the same knowledge, it means that HAARP will be much bigger, even at its present level, than originally anticipated—meaning that it is much more capable, even at a smaller scale. This is one of the things that has come out repeatedly.

You know, the original idea in the mid-1980s required antenna arrays that would be like 20 kilometers by 20 kilometers square, which was totally out of the question, to get the high effective radiated power levels that people were looking for. With these advances and being able to pulse the energy, much smaller antenna arrays will be able to accomplish what was previously impossible. And that's just based on the advance in the technologies that have happened over, say, the last 15-16 years, and those advances are likely to continue.

The other thing that's important is that for some of the experiments with HAARP, you needed two transmitters, and we have them here in Alaska. This would be for, like, an over-the-

horizon effect because you can stimulate the ionosphere and create what could be referred to as a cold plasma; it's like a wall of energy that acts like a mirror when other energy strikes it.

So, what happens, High Pass stimulates this effect in the upper ionosphere, which starts about 30-40 miles above the Earth's surface. They create this plasma layer that can be tilted and manipulated, so that when you send energy from HAARP, it strikes that plasma layer, it bounces around the curvature of the Earth, and allows a number of the over-the-horizon effects that are sought with this particular weapons system. So, High Pass, being retrofitted, represents the ability to now test many of these ideas, as well as to test them at the much higher radiated power levels.

Martin: As we look into the future with more solar blasts, more solar emissions coming and hitting the planet, do you see any possible effect on HAARP or systems like it?

Dr. Begich: This is interesting. There are several different systems operated now for testing ideas in the ionosphere. And the ionosphere is what is disturbed when these systems interact, the natural systems of the Earth. And what HAARP was designed to do was gain a better understanding of not only what happens when those interactions occur, but how to manipulate them to mitigate any damage that might occur.

Solar cycles occur every 11 years, and what you get are surges that appear pretty regularly, in terms of the peak and the ebb of that peak. And then, when you look at what also happens there, the Sun actually reverses its polarity—it switches poles, essentially, on that cycle.

Through that cycle that has been followed, now, for generations, energy is discharged, and it happens at different levels. If you look at, for example, 1947, a huge amount of energy was being discharged. Periodically, since that time, you see these large discharges.

This one we just had this past week was significant in terms of its size. It started with a sunspot 16 times the size of planet Earth, and discharged a huge amount of energy and particles towards Earth at a tremendous velocity, which then showed up as this fantastic aurora. And, interestingly, in many Native American traditions the idea of the sky turning red is expressed throughout—the sky appearing to be on fire, and other religious traditions. That is the visual effect of a stimulation of the ionosphere and the aurora,

through natural emissions. But this same effect, with some of the systems that are being contemplated, might actually be stimulated by man, in the future.

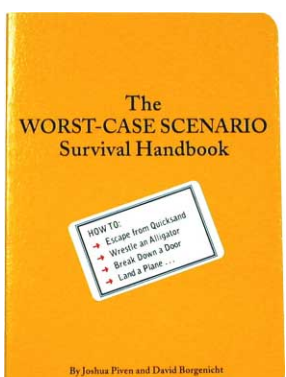
[Editor's note: Two anomalies suggest there is something VERY different from the status quo about the current conditions affecting our planet and planetary system.

First of all, while the current 11-year sunspot cycle should be decreasing in intensity by this time, it actually appears to still be increasing. For those of you who have been paying attention over the last few years to our messages from Ascended Master Teachers, especially geophysical "Professor" Soltec's information in these pages, you know that our planetary system is entering into a high-frequency "cleansing" region of space which is stimulating ALL the bodies of this solar system, including the Sun, in ways that have not been experienced for many thousands of years. Moreover, our Sun is the "father-mother figure" for the planets in our solar system, and in that capacity communicates constantly with the Earth and sends energies for her rebalancing and renewal that is now in progress.

Secondly, certain Native American prophecies are well worth keeping in mind with respect to that recent large sunspot-intensified aurora comprised predominantly of a diffuse, BLOOD RED coloration which filled a lot of the sky on Friday evening, March 30. None of the more technically inclined observers commented on (or seemed to recognize or realize) that such coloration is extremely unusual considering what ought to have been the dominant gaseous elements in the upper atmosphere—nitrogen and oxygen—which would have produced the more typical blue and green shimmering patterns; it makes one wonder WHAT ELSE has been dispersed up there, maybe through the ongoing chemtrails sprayings, to cause such a dominant odd red coloration that so many skywatchers that evening observed without questioning what they were seeing.]

Martin: Will this kind of solar activity potentially knock-out any of these electronic systems?

Dr. Begich: Absolutely. In fact, historically you can go back to the late 1960s and early 1970s, I forget exactly the date, but somewhere right in there. Quebec Power lost energy, based



The WORST - CASE SCENARIO Survival Handbook

By Joshua Piven & David Borgenicht

The indispensable, compact guide for surviving life's sudden turns for the worse. Survival experts provide illustrated, step-by-step instructions on what you need to know FAST for unusual or unexpected situations such as:

See next-to-last page for ordering or call Wisdom Books & Press toll-free: 1-877-280-2866; soft cover \$12 (+S/H)

How to:

- Fend off a Shark
- Take a Punch
- Deliver a Baby in a Taxicab
- Survive a Poisonous Snake Attack
- Jump from a Moving Car
- Identify a Bomb
- Escape from Killer Bees
- Survive If Your Parachute Fails to Open

...and dozens of other dire situations.

upon solar activity, that actually coupled with the power grid, causing a surge in the power grid, causing electronic transformers to blow out for that utility.

The same can happen in terms of the Internet, anything that can couple with that energy. And so, essentially, all of our sensed electronic systems are vulnerable to these spikes, particularly satellites. I mean, satellites, sitting in the way of the surges, can be totally knocked-out, and historically that has occurred. A lot of them you don't hear about. A lot of our satellites are military-based. They don't want to tell you when they're not working.

But these solar flares do have tremendous impact. There's a lot of research being done presently to learn how to harden our circuits against this kind of bombardment, whether it's natural or man-made. What's understood now is that man can create these surges using EMPs (electromagnetic pulses), deliberately, to create disruption in communications or power delivery systems.

Martin: Is it possible to trigger HAARP by remote activation?

Dr. Begich: HAARP was set-up, originally, in a couple of modes. Firstly, it was constructed modularly so it could be built and added to easily, and moved, even, easily. It was also designed to run remote using fiber optic cables to get the data rates that you need when you're moving between the two locations. But essentially, it IS very possible to operate HAARP without a team of scientists necessarily present on the site or at the facility.

Martin: What would you see as some of the worst-case scenarios for HAARP use, now and in the future?

Dr. Begich: There are several things. Firstly, what has been developed as HAARP, informationally, is being used in the further advancement of missile defense systems, globally. The fact is, the whole issue of missile defense is being advanced on the basis of a lot of research obtained from the HAARP facilities.

What we expect to see happen, and continue to happen in terms of dangerous effects, are the potential side-effects that the scientists on the site are not really considering. And one of those is the potential health effects in terms of the generation of extremely-low-frequency signals, which is part of this program.

What they actually do is pulse the energy into the ionosphere in just the right way so that the ionosphere begins to pulse back, sort-of in harmony or resonance with the signal on the Earth. And what happens, then, is that for about a thousand miles the ionosphere becomes a broadcast antenna in the sky, sending back an extremely-low-frequency signal. And this low-frequency signal actually has the potential of interfering with living organisms and our life cycles, as well. This is, from our perspective, a big problem and one that the military has largely ignored, or it has been claimed as a side-effect

that they're not particularly interested in. That's of concern to us.

The other area of concern was originally one of the discussions on this technology—the idea of shunting energy or drawing energy out of the ionosphere for use on Earth. In fact, Senator Ted Stevens made that comment on the floor of the Congress, and he equated HAARP as something right out of Jules Verne in terms of its science implications. What was thought was that energy could be shunted down to the Earth and, somehow, tapped.

One of the concerns that a scientist by the name of Brooks Agnew raised was that if you actually shunt that energy down, that the visual image of that, if it were accidentally done—in other words, you send a signal up, and that signal going up acts like a conductor for coming down, so it draws the energy off—and that thought, again, in the worst extreme, it would appear to be like the largest bolt of lightning you've ever seen, striking the Earth about 40 times a second, until all of the energy was discharged or the connection broken. That's a tremendous amount of power. That was one of the big concerns raised.

The other was in the area of Earth penetrating tomography—which would be like looking into the Earth several kilometers deep, or several miles deep, for underground oil and gas, military structures, such as nuclear facilities and so on. This was actually tested and funded in the 1996 Defense budget, under non-proliferation and counter-proliferation, and proven to be a viable concept. The problem is, the resonance frequencies necessary for Earth penetrating tomography to work, according to Brooks Agnew, can also be stimulated with a significant amount of energy in a way that causes what's called a non-linear reaction; in other words, it acts as a trigger mechanism causing energy in the Earth to be released in an uncontrolled way, such as triggering an earthquake or a volcanic eruption.

These themes are actually echoed in two places that we found pretty interesting. One is Secretary of Defense William Cohen, in comments made at the University of Georgia, and in a press conference shortly after a discussion on weapons of mass destruction and international terrorism. He suggested that the ability to stimulate volcanic eruptions and earthquakes, or even climate changes, through the use of electromagnetic waves, is a technology likely to be available to terrorist states in coming years.

The other thing that comes out is, in this CIA report on China, this issue of geophysical manipulation—the same thing generating earthquakes, climate changes, and volcanic eruptions through the use of electromagnetic techniques.

This is no longer an area of speculation. Major players on the world scene are suggesting that this technology is here today, and exists today, and are sounding the cautions. It even came out in the Congressional hearings in terms of Chinese defense initiatives.

Martin: And what about Russia? Is Russia also involved in similar technologies?

Dr. Begich: Absolutely. In fact, Russian work in weather modification goes back even further. There has been, since the fall of the Soviet Union, quite a bit disclosed on weather modification. In fact, during those Indonesian fires, some years ago, where smoke was blowing into Southeast Asia and Malaysia, it was suggested, in fact, the Russians offered by contract to create an artificial cyclone to blow the smoke out of Malaysia. You know, that idea that you can create these kinds of weather changes is not lost on the Russians, at all. In fact, it shows up in dozens and dozens of published works in the former Soviet Union, as well as in China.

Martin: Of course they've taken a lot of the great Nikola Tesla's inventions a lot further than we seem to have.

Dr. Begich: Yeah, and they've probably gone well beyond it. I mean, the fact is, the Russians, or, excuse me, the former Soviets, were the ones that initiated the initial dialogue, back in the early 1970s, seeking treaties for the restriction of the use of weather modification or geophysical manipulation, including creating tidal waves, earthquakes, and volcanic eruptions, and climate changes. That treaty, actually, was signed by over 60 countries, including the United States, in 1976 and 1977, when it was finally ratified.

But the fact is, that predates many of the nuclear and chemical and biological treaties that most of us have heard about. Very few have heard of the fact that we actually signed, over 23 years ago, a treaty dealing with weather modification, dealing with the generation of tidal waves and earthquakes, as a concept. Just the idea that even that technology existed that far back is surprising to most people.

Martin: What was the name of that treaty, do you know?

Dr. Begich: I have it referenced, actually, in *Earth Rising*. I can't remember the exact name, but it was a U.N. treaty, and we footnote it, and it's there.

Martin: Let's talk a little more about possible environmental impact and atmospheric impact with HAARP, and this kind of electronic technology. Is there a danger, in your mind, that the ionosphere might possibly be ignited, at some point?

Dr. Begich: I don't see it quite like that. What I see is that the appearance of it may be that way. I mean, when you think about the auroras glowing red, like they have—if you didn't understand what it was, that would certainly be the conclusion you would come to, that it's on fire! I don't see that as a possibility.

I think, visually, the "on fire" is the effect of the aurora. I mean, when you see an aurora in full bloom, that is, in fact, the fire in the sky; that is the energy that is being interacted with. The idea, now, that we can artificially stimulate it, or in the case of major solar activity, certainly see

the experience of it.

The energy being released in solar action is tremendous. It's just an unbelievable amount.

What they also have, on a much more focused level—I mean, when you think about the amount of energy given to any defined space—a solar event doesn't really deliver as much as, say, a directed energy laser. And what they've developed, again, at the University of Alaska, Fairbanks, and through UCLA's cooperation, basically laser technology, again for stimulating the ionosphere, but in this case delivering a very high density of energy to a very small space, and then pulsing that energy to create a reaction, and this is being used in conjunction with HAARP and High Pass, at the University of Alaska, Fairbanks.

All of these things are mainly to test ideas about artificially stimulating what we have observed Nature to do, and to see if there is an efficient way to do it. Efficiency is defined by window frequencies, frequencies that create very specific effects—whether it's in our natural ecosystems or in our physical bodies or within computer hardware.

The idea is, by stimulating certain energy harmonics you can create a reaction within living cells and living organisms, or within hardware, and by being able to direct that energy, that is the essence of directed energy warfare and directed energy weapons. It is just not very well explained.

We look at it like “Oh, this is kind of cool. This is a laser. This is a maser. This is this or that.” We don't really think about what it's doing on a physical level. And on a physical level these things are more profound than bullets passing through tissue.

If you think about it, if you can create the same kind of damage without the visual effect—in other words, debilitate someone to the point of death or even kill them—that is what this technology is all about when it is misapplied to military applications. The same things that are being learned for military exploitation, in terms of how to kill somebody, are the basic same mechanisms that tell us a lot about our physical bodies that could be used for healing the body. In fact, there are lots of people out there looking at these things, but with nowhere near the financial backing as the United States military, and other militaries, who are looking to exploit it for much different reasons.

Martin: Speaking of military and their use of these new weapons, what does the buzz phrase “perception management” mean?

Dr. Begich: (*Laughter*) Oh, that's a great phrase. This is coming out of the Pentagon. In fact, it's just a creative way of saying: “How do you lie to the public so they'll think what you want them to think?”

Perception management is about that. It's about creating the PR relationship that is sought in order to develop and advance certain weapons systems that otherwise would be considered

immoral or unethical, or certainly below the standards of civilized people. This is a big concern that the military has expressed in its own writings.

So, perception management is the concept that has evolved out of the Revolution of Military Affairs. The Revolution of Military Affairs, or RMA, is the big change in the military, which the military has said will run right smack up against American values in terms of civil liberties, due process of law, privacy, the right to assembly and expressing ourselves freely. The fact that these new systems will restrict or limit some of those basic freedoms requires a change in our attitudes or values, and they actually express this in U.S. Army War College documents. One, in particular, from the Revolution of Military Affairs, in conflicts short of war, and in a number of other military records, but then they go further.

In the late '90s they evolved this concept of “perception management”, a way that the public will hear what you want them to hear, so they perceive it in the way you want them to perceive it.

Let's look at the latest example, the Marine's disclosure of the millimeter-wave weapon, or microwave weapon that creates heating in the human body, that got so much fanfare in March. That particular technology was also shown to create severe burns when misapplied, or dialed-up incorrectly.

The problem is, this microwave weapon is like tuning a radio. When it's at the right frequency [*or at a low intensity*] it creates a sensation of burning, which, incidentally, hasn't been used as a crowd-control or a behavior-control method since people were burned at the stake because we realize that burning people wasn't really a humane approach to anything.

The other side of it is, with a microwave weapon like the one that the Marines are demonstrating currently, you have the idea that if you adjust that frequency just slightly, then you can create much different effects; whether it's increasing the intensity to create burning effects on the skin, where there is actually scaring, or whether it is to create some other physiological effect, the reality is, these systems are very versatile, much in the same way that HAARP can be used for many different things.

These smaller-scale tactical weapons are designed to use energy as their basic ordinance discharge. Instead of a bullet blasting out of the end of a barrel, you have energy coming out of the end of an instrument that is intended to interact with the body in a very unique way.

Martin: So-called “phasers”.

Dr. Begich: Right. Well, it's the same idea. Right now the story is that you get this burning sensation over the full surface of the skin from this millimeter-wave weapon. **But—what happens when you tune it so that you get heart failure, for example?** This has been shown to be able to be stimulated using radio-frequency emissions when they are controlled in a

very specific way.

The other side is the whole issue of where does the technology go when it's being advanced?

One of the things that we've seen clearly come through is the idea that the *real* interest is the versatility of the instrument. The fact that we can use these tools, in many cases, against personnel, personnel and equipment, or just equipment, by just changing the frequency, pulse rate, or energy density being emitted from the device.

That makes these weapons *much* different than things of the past because, essentially, they're tunable instruments. The more the military learns, the more versatile the instruments become.

And so, they introduce them, first, by talking about their benign use or things that most of us, they think, would agree would be ok. And then, once we've accepted that, then all of these “new” innovations come into play—which incidentally, are not new, but have been well understood for many, many decades in some cases.

I think that's where we really do our best—to cite, for instance, the ability to influence human behavior. As an example, we cite over three dozen United States patents and military records and academic studies that go back to the early 1960s, even late 1950s, and show how this technology has evolved and what the risks to our personal liberties have become.

It's this generation, living today, who will decide whether or not these technologies destroy what's left of this planet and humanity, in terms of our higher values and the things that we are capable of as human beings, and whether or not we live in a more directed and controlled society or whether we maintain our personal liberties and freedoms, and have our technology serve humanity rather than enslave us. That is the choice this generation will make for many, many generations in the future.

Martin: As you note, the secrecy issue among the military has become so overpowering, many of these issues do not become a matter of public debate or public discussion, but rather, under the guise of “national security” are held in confidence for years on end.

Dr. Begich: That's true.

Martin: The public ends up being the victim rather than the participant in the decision process. So, when we talk about our lifestyle and our basic freedoms being in jeopardy, it's no laughing matter. It's a very real and dangerous trend that has been going on for decades now. Big Brother has been watching for a long time, the so-called image of Big Brother watching, be it the image of the all-seeing eye of Big Brother in movies such as *Enemy Of The State*, with the satellite in the sky, or moving toward video surveillance on the streets of most major cities and facial scans of crowds at sporting events.

Dr. Begich: Right. All of those things are

issues we have discussed in the course of our writings—in some cases, for years.

You know, when it finally hits the mainstream, like the Super Bowl game, when it finally hits the mainstream that, hey, they were taking images of everyone walking in and cataloging them and matching them against criminal records, and who knows what other records, U.S. passports, driver's licenses, credit card images, I don't know what all they were accessing and matching against, and I'll guarantee you the public didn't get the whole story either.

But the fact is, these technologies have been evolved to, basically, gain what some feel is necessary for "national security", this idea of total control of the population and knowing where everyone's at, at any given moment.

You know, the idea that we can do that now, and that we're quickly approaching the capacity to do it on a wholesale basis, with every soul on the planet—data storage is getting cheaper and cheaper, data sorting is getting faster and faster—so the reality is that all of this converges in our digital doorway.

We used to think of our doorway to privacy as the front door of our dwellings, but we now have a digital doorway which allows people to enter that portal into our entire existence—what we buy, what we sell, where we bank, where we live, our tax records, our work records, our medical records, every record that you can imagine that's digitized can be accessed by someone with a will to do so. To think any system is secure from that is not only foolish, but totally ridiculous.

In fact, the idea that the Internet has become this huge thing developed by the military for their own purposes has now become one of their biggest problems.

Martin: I think it is backfiring.

Dr. Begich: Yeah, and what they've done—and this is a big change—they've given investigative reporters a new name. I mean, instead of calling us investigative reporters, they now give us the name of "accumulator". And they villainize us as people who jeopardize national security because we're able to go out and—I'll give you a good example.

We can go on the Internet to the military's RFP areas, where they list the request for proposals for contracts, whether it's the military, FBI, Central Intelligence, Department of Justice, I don't care who it is. We go to them all on a fairly regular basis. We see what contracts are coming out, and then we go and see which companies are winning the contracts. We go read their corporate reports to find out what they're bragging about to their stockholders, read the press reports that they release to stimulate their stock values, look at the academic studies that are involved in their research efforts and, voilà, you've got a pretty clear picture of what's happening.

And then you just follow the money. You go look at the Congressional appropriations, and then

you can put all your pieces together, find out who the players are, see what they've published in their lives, and all of a sudden the picture starts to get painted. And now you can do it really quickly; at least we do! (*laughter*)

Martin: (*Laughter*)

Dr. Begich: Because we have the ability to grab anything we want from high-speed modems, off the Internet, and correlate that data—and we have enough working knowledge of a number of disciplines across the sciences to see how these things inter-relate, and enough people to contact who are experts in any given field, either via Internet or directly, to where we can have things that are too complicated, say, for our backgrounds to be able to be interpreted, can be interpreted by, literally, the best scientists on the planet.

It's one of those things that is great on the one hand—and, actually, the Internet is starting to break down some of the barriers that needed to be broken down, long ago, which really deal with this whole secrecy syndrome that has denied the public an opportunity to, at least, debate the concepts of modern weaponry. We don't have to tell people how to build them, and most people don't really care about that any more than they care about how to rebuild the engine in their automobiles, but we still drive them. And we have to look at that same equation, in terms of our public policy. Just because we don't understand the nitty-gritty of these technologies doesn't mean that we're not supposed to be the ones making decisions on them.

The fact is, this Democratic Republic was established with the idea in mind that the average person would dictate to government what government looked like, and not the other way around. That's where the technology and the bureaucracy has run right up against American traditional values and civil liberties. And that's where we see the greatest risk to all of us. If we lose those basic values that have driven our governments and driven our systems to be successful, we have really gone backwards in time, back to those same Middle Ages where burning was considered a good idea—the good idea the Marines are now trying to sell the public.

Martin: Speaking of our "brave new world" and privacy rights, let's talk about Echelon.

Dr. Begich: Oh, that's a great subject. You know, Echelon is a subject that people don't know much about either. But Echelon was set up by Great Britain, Canada, the United States, and Australia and New Zealand, after World War II, essentially to work together for intelligence collection, really, tapping into electronic mediums around the planet.

Well, what's happened in the 40+ years since they engaged in that first agreement, is the advent of supercomputers, high-speed modems, the ability to draw information out of large banks of data, collate the data, and then use it effectively.

Essentially, full monitoring of telephone communications, e-mail communications, fax communications, virtually everything that's

digitized and transits across communication lines is sorted by computers. What they look for are what are called dictionaries. These dictionaries are by the 5 participating governments, where 300 agencies within those 5 governments submit word lists, phrases, key names, even voice prints—biometric data, the voice image of someone, if you will. So, any time those names, voice images, or data transit across communication lines, computers pick it out, they sort it out, they see what makes sense for technicians to look at, where most of it, probably more than 99 percent of it, is screened out. A small amount then drops down to tens of thousands of technicians in the various participating countries who interpret that intelligence.

And what they've done with Echelon is, basically, skirt our civil liberties and privacy. In other words, instead of the United States spying on every citizen, they have Canada doing it for us. We do it for them. Great Britain participates, Australia, New Zealand, we all violate each other's civil liberties, but not our own; and so it's a skirting of the law and violating the true intent and spirit.

This is another issue that we can't lose sight on, because Europeans are now very concerned because the information being developed through Echelon is not just for national security, but is also being used commercially, to advance one country's commercial interest over another.

These are the things that are stirring the pot, if you will, in Europe. But the bigger issue, ultimately, is personal privacy and legitimacy, and maintenance of that personal privacy that's violated with these systems.

And how do we balance the national security interests against our own privacy interests? This question is going to become increasingly important as time goes on.

Martin: What's happening at Brooks Air Force Base?

Dr. Begich: Brooks Air Force Base—we go back to one document that was put together on non-lethal weapons, back in the mid-'80s. It was actually talking about a number of things that were coming out and Brooks became sort-of the central point for feeding a lot of the research, in terms of biological effects of these new technologies. And Brooks has become sort-of the central point for research in this particular area.

They've got the contracts with, for instance, the University of Utah, for getting the dosimetry, which is the dosage of radio frequency necessary to affect the major organs of the human body. It's the research hub, if you will, for electromagnetic warfare, which is, in fact, what the largest part of the Revolution of Military Affairs is truly about.

Martin: Let's talk about technology for crowd control. Obviously there is a lot of new stuff in the works concerning so-called "non-lethal" weapons. There's one thing, in particular, that I've heard you talk about—namely, one means for crowd control involving millimeter

waves, similar to microwave technology. Can you talk more about that?

Dr. Begich: Yes, this is the new one that the Marines announced in March of this year. And what they were talking about was the idea of creating the sensation of heating, up to about 130 degrees, which would be like grabbing a hot lightbulb and hanging on. That system has been developed as a non-lethal.

But in conjunction with that, and a little bit different, an earlier system developed for crowd control was using infrasound, which is a low-frequency sound wave that would cause symptoms of sea sickness or nausea, or even total disorientation on the part of recipient.

Another one that was used for crowd control, and has gotten a fair amount of notoriety, is infrasound for creating fear and panic. This was also suggested by Scottish media to have been used during the Gulf War for stimulating the fear and panic that we saw Iraqi soldiers display when they were surrendering in large numbers. And what they used there was embedding this signal onto a radio broadcast going into the area. These broadcasts were the ones that were sending in the subliminal messages, through use of their normal radio—the Moslem prayer schedules and that sort of thing that lots of people were listening to.

As a consequence, we saw the implications of using that weapon, which was mass surrendering of tens of thousands of Iraqis, which is something we had never seen in modern warfare—at least not at this scale, and at a time when we were being told that it was the ordinance that we were dropping, which seemed implausible to us at the time. The fourth largest army surrendering like a bunch of schoolgirls didn't make sense to us.

This report from Scottish media, when combined with U.S. patents that we have copies of, and other data, it appears to us quite clear that we were experimenting with these new systems just to see their effectiveness.

What we saw in the Gulf War was direct combat—a couple hundred American and allied casualties—as compared to Kosovo, with virtually no casualties in the combat arena at all, and the deployment of remote and new technologies, to basically kill tens of thousands, without placing ourselves in harm's way.

That side of it is kind of interesting, but again, when you take the dimension of combat out of warfare, when people return from combat they're much more ready to go back into it, as opposed to looking for other solutions before we engage in what should be, in all cases, the absolute last resort.

The idea of taking human life on a mass scale should be avoided to the extent that we can. For the greatest period of time that we can, we should try to find a solution other than killing each other.

Martin: The technological weapons that you talk about that have been in the works, are in the works now, would seem to make obsolete just huge quantities of munitions held by the military. So, in a way, it's built-in obsolescence, and in

another way it's job security because it's a whole new field of technology and manufacturing that's going to come into play. So it's an interesting combination of factors.

Dr. Begich: It's going to be huge. And to be sure that there's an adversary in the game, think about it in these terms. We've first invigorated the biggest potential economy on the planet, the Chinese economy, by basically consuming everything that they can produce with their cheap labor and low materials cost. What that's allowed them to do, in the last couple months, is announce one of the biggest military expenditure increases in Chinese history. The West has been poo-pooing it, going "Oh, it's only a few billion dollars." You know, because they compare what we do with a billion dollars when we spend \$1,500 on toilet seats, and \$1,000 on hammers and coffee makers, we wonder how come it's such a threat.

Well, the reason it's a threat is because they're paying their top scientists a few hundred bucks a month; they're paying their military personnel less than a hundred a month; and they're the ones who are developing many of the infra-structure facilities and developing the science at a much cheaper cost than we can develop the same science. And they do it with multidisciplinary teams, which is a much more effective way, and cost effective way, to develop science. You bring in specialists from all areas, and you work together, and you get the synthesis of their knowledge much more rapidly.

We compartmentalize in the West. We separate the scientists and the projects, so no one sees what the other is doing. In so doing, we can maintain secrecy, but we do it at an extremely high cost. The inefficiency in our procurement systems—I mean, if they're inefficient in China in buying things because they're talking bribes, they just shoot them.

In the United States, we go through these big exercises, which are certainly necessary and appropriate, but remember what we're competing against is a different value set that handles their procurement and their development of science much differently.

We're dealing with a group of people whose ideology is totally different than our own, and yet we're fueling that ideology, and we're fueling that military by our own expenditures, economically, just like we did with Russia. When you think about it, we had U.S. industrialists and financiers building the steel mills in Russia in the '20s, putting in the financing for all the big infrastructure developments in Russia through banks that do business on every side of the border.

The reality is, we're doing the same thing in China. We didn't give them the tanks; we just gave them the means to build them. We didn't give them the computers; we just gave them the means to build them. We didn't give them the missile systems; we just gave them the means to build them.

We've got an adversary, which means now we have an escalating scenario where our military-academic-industrial complex is now going to spend the billions of dollars we had hoped to avoid and divert into more humane areas of human endeavor, because first we've created the enemy that, now, we have to defend against. It is the biggest system of business welfare ever contemplated when we create enemies who then take the majority of public resources to defend against, on the basis of fear and paranoia generated by military, instead of the higher value of human beings.

That's what we're talking about in terms of what this generation is responsible for. We are now equipping countries around the world, who have very different ideologies, with the ability to destroy this place, or the ability to enhance it. And the choice is going to be ours.

Martin: And, of course, Russia and China are aligned together in something of a partnership, or friendship between the two countries, and that's something to further be alarmed about.

Dr. Begich: Absolutely. And do you know why that is occurring? It's because of the missile defense position the U.S. has taken, which is a defense position we warned people against 5 years ago, when Earth Pulse published it's first work. It said eventually what would happen is this unilateral abrogation of the treaty, which began to occur in the later part of 1998, with pronouncements by the U.S. Senate, a lot of saber-rattling during the election, and now it's becoming crystal clear that we're moving forward.

This has unified Russia and China in the way that we predicted on February 5, 1998, in a hearing in the European Parliament. And that unification now creates the threat that has forced us all to reassess national and international security.

The Chinese approach really is they consider themselves inferior but they look at it as they did during the revolution in the '40s when Mao took over China, using the concepts laid out in *The Art Of War* from thousands of years ago. The same thing says and suggests that, if you approach things in the right way, you can overwhelm an adversary, even when they're significantly larger. That's the approach being taken by the Chinese.

They're even contemplating the "first-strike" approach. What they said in the Senate Intelligence Committee was "first-strike" is an option the Chinese retain because they believe that if they had the right technology in place to knock-out our sophisticated electronics in one sweeping blast of EMP (electromagnetic pulse), for instance, this would give them such an advantage that they could overwhelm us.

But they're patient. Their view is, within that report, it may take two or three decades for the economy of the U.S. to be diminished sufficiently by the emerging economies of China and the third world, and the political climate will change dramatically enough so that they could, in fact,

overwhelm us in either a commercial way, or in a more direct military way.

They're not above that approach. I mean, the things they're looking at are how to affect our computer systems with viruses [*going on right now*]; how to affect our information systems overall, our power generation and distribution systems—again, using these kinds of technologies, and the direct interference with our sophisticated electronics, as well as the non-lethal weapons that can affect human beings.

In fact, the Chinese split it into three areas: anti-personnel, personnel and equipment, and anti-equipment weapons, using infrasound, particle beams, directed energy weapons of various kinds, to do everything from knocking-out electronic transmissions or ignitions in cars, to disabling computers, to disabling the human being or creating emotional distress, mass hysteria, and fear, using these types of technologies.

These are the weapons of the next war. These are the next weapons of the next major conflict, and these are the weapons that maybe, maybe we need to rethink before we have plowed straight into this giant arms-race in new technological areas.

Martin: Where do you see the Bush administration, in terms of the military budget, in relation to China and Russia?

Dr. Begich: What they have said, and they have made very clear, both to our allies and to the Russians and Chinese, is that they don't care what anyone thinks about missile defense, we're moving forward.

[*Editor's note: And that point was reiterated very emphatically in a major announcement by president Bush on, of all days, May 1, otherwise known as May Day. Needless to say, the Russian and Chinese responses were far from an enthusiastic embrace of ("bitterly opposed to") our decision. Makes you wonder what's REALLY going on here, since provoking the combined angers of the Chinese and Russians is hardly a position the United States can reasonably contend with. A hint was buried in Bush's comments where he said these nuclear defense missiles were for the protection of the U.S.—or—"our chosen allies". Now, just who do you think that was in reference to? Hint: What is rapidly brewing in the Middle East despite the media's concerted efforts to focus your attention elsewhere?*

Meanwhile, on that same day, May Day, with riots going on all over the world by those awakening to the shenanigans of the New World Order gang, FBI director Louis Freeh abruptly announced he was leaving that job. Perhaps he wants to distance himself from something about to happen?]

The second thing that they've said, regardless of anyone's concern, is that they want to leap-frog into the next generation of technologies. That's from Rumsfeld, Bush, and others in the administration. This leap-frog places them right square in the middle of *Earth Rising: The*

Revolution, which was published in January 2000.

That IS the direction of all of these new technologies, where they are going to be used in a way that gives us, certainly, strategic advantage, for a period of time. But in creating the instabilities that go along with it, maybe we create bigger problems for ourselves as well, and that's the danger.

If we need to revisit these treaties, then by all means let's enter into the appropriate dialog and the appropriate forums and do so. By all means let's guard our national security interests and realize that others are not honest, and probably aren't honest in terms of how they deal with us. But, whatever we do, let's do it deliberately and let's do it with the proper invigorated public debate that's necessary for major policy decisions that are going to affect trillions of dollars in U.S. expenditures over the next couple of decades.

Martin: You know, many years ago there was a journalist by the name of Peter Beter who wrote about Russian orbiting space platforms, that were military platforms hovering over the Earth. What do you see as the possibility of the United States having that kind of capability or technology, using particle-beam weapons and laser weapons in space?

Dr. Begich: That is a direction we intend to go. In fact, one of the problems with space platforms was always how do you keep them refueled so they can stay up there, because bringing fuel up is a pretty expensive undertaking. And to get the best effect you want to be in low orbit, because you want the least distance, so you can keep the maximum energy densities when you are transferring energy from, basically, space to the Earth, to try and create an effect.

Low orbiting space platforms—there was actually development from HAARP that was able to demonstrate in Canada, back in the early '90s, the ability to transfer energy from this type of phased array where it can be sent up to a space platform, and the radio-frequency energy converted back to an electrical energy, where it can be utilized.

One of the other things that people may remember a few years ago was the Shuttle dragging that long tether through the ionosphere. It conducted all of that electricity and blew-up a bunch of things on the ship. Well, that's again tapping energy that's in place.

Remember, there's this huge volume of energy that's there naturally. If you can hang these long antennas and tap that energy, and draw it into, say, a weapons system—which is what that experiment was most likely really about—that's pretty profound, because now you've got the supply of energy; you don't even have to transmit.

But, because we've learned a lot about the ionosphere, a lot about the energy that's there in the ionosphere, maybe we can, literally, tap it. Or maybe we use something narrowly focused, like the new lasers, for transferring energy up to low orbiting space platforms. And use these

platforms, then, for these energy weapons.

The first thing that you need to realize is that the government is actively pursuing contracts for miniaturization of these technologies, so they are lighter, more versatile, and higher power. Then the ability to create power systems in space, using either solar or some of these more creative, innovative approaches like tapping, literally, the envelope surrounding the planet for the energy.

These are aggressively and actively being pursued, and the solutions are being found. As they are found, and we feel like we have an advantage, or China does, or Russia does, the temptation is there to go forward, and to heck with the treaties is going to be there.

That's what's happening right now with missile defense that's causing all the instabilities. Imagine that scaled-up!

Now, I can guarantee you that the Chinese and Russians are having a lot of "behind the scenes" discussions about what THEY have that they can throw into the battle arena. I think all of that is just creating a greater level of instability, and at the same time, a lot of insecurity, because we realize that man—again, think of nuclear as being the scourge that could wipe out the planet—it's a grain of sand on the beach compared to these new technologies, in terms of what we may be capable of, now and in the coming generation.

Martin: Well, we talk about places like Area 51, for example. God knows what kind of technology they have available, just in terms of very fast aircraft.

Dr. Begich: Yeah, and most of that, you know, it takes 20-30 years before we find out what was really going on. In some cases we never find out.

But the reality is—and I think all of us can pretty well see it—the advances that are taking place that make the public forum, even those that we talk about, as upsetting to the military as we can be, what they've done to solve some of it is, they've taken down data that they used to make publicly available, so it's not as easy to collate. Or, they've made it only available to government organizations.

So if you're entry point doesn't end in *mil*, for military, or the proper ending digits, you don't get into the system. And that's important to note, because this is sort-of a screening of their activity, realizing that the public wouldn't stand for it; and that's the wrong reason to take something off the public radar-screen, so to speak.

You take it off because it's a legitimate national security issue. You don't take it off to limit the public discussion. That's fundamentally wrong within this country, or should be wrong, and the people who are doing it for those reasons ought to be removed from whatever positions they occupy, because they're in the wrong slot. They're not public servants anymore, they're detriments to the public service.

Martin: I have some questions here that just seem so miniscule, compared to what we've been



HAARP Antenna Array

— Photo courtesy of Earthpulse Institute

talking about. But let me just run a few of them by you. What are the short term and long range possible effects by HAARP on radio communications globally?

Dr. Begich: One of the ideas was that you could create a system with HAARP, and HAARP-type instruments, and I say that loosely because HAARP, remember, is a developmental prototype. Once the prototype and the developmental ideas are taken to a certain extent, then you get deployment, which means there will be many transmitters scattered around the planet. In fact, Super-DARN, across Canada, is being constructed now. Super-DARN are arrays that are being built in the U.S. and Canada. You have EISCAT being developed in Europe. You have other transmitters in Russia. [Editor's note: From their own Internet website we read: "The EISCAT Scientific Association is an international research organization operating three incoherent scatter radar systems at 931MHz, 224MHz, and 500MHz in Northern Scandinavia. It is funded and operated by the research councils of Norway, Sweden, Finland, Japan, France, the United Kingdom, and Germany (collectively, the EISCAT Associates)."]

"EISCAT (European Incoherent Scatter) studies the interaction between the Sun and the Earth as revealed by disturbances in the magnetosphere and the ionized parts of the atmosphere...." The stated technical focus of this system just "happens" to parallel the HAARP system's capabilities.] These transmitters can be used together, and in conjunction with one another.

There's a lot of pressure on Greenland to put in some of the missile defense components. Canada, as well. They're not on board yet. We got a really interesting internal document. You know the military with their procurement officers, and people who they have to clue-in, to a certain extent. They publish what are called "talking points", or "basic messages". (Laughter)

Martin: (Laughter)

when you read them. They appease the press, so the press gets something they think looks good. This way everyone's given the same message, so no one is speaking off the script. That's exactly how they deal with it.

I mean, it's a scripted dialog with the public. We're going to tell them this much, this is the message; here it is, stay on message. You hear all of this nonsense, rather than, let's present the facts and let the public debate them, and let's make some decisions, like you're supposed to do within Democratic Republics.

Instead we get this kind of strategy: "Well, what do we really want them to see? What do we really want them to hear? And how do we want them to feed that back to us so we can do what we want?"

That is the wrong approach, and that is the approach that too much of government has taken over the last 50 years, whether it's national, state, or even local. That's what really, fundamentally, has to change—a re-grabbing and re-capturing by the public of what Democracy is, and using what remains of it to take that back. And I think that's where the solutions ultimately lie with all of this.

The idea that HAARP can be used, or other systems can be used, to create a more secure world is certainly desirable, but let's not do it at the expense of that which we are trying to protect, which are the basic, fundamental freedoms that we've come to enjoy—the pursuit of life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness—fundamental to who we are as Americans. If we're going to lose that in the process, then what are we guarding against in the first place?

Martin: It's hard to imagine that "black operations" budgets are going to cease. And it's hard to imagine that such huge organizations such as the NSA and the CIA are going to acquiesce to free disclosure and public information, when large organizations like that tend to do absolutely anything to insure their continued existence. And the beauty of "black operations" budgets is that they are not accountable to anyone.

Dr. Begich: Again, it's part of that "perception management". It's basic messages; it's all of the propaganda, so they don't say the wrong thing that will make our allies mad.

They're really interesting

Dr. Begich: That is very true.

Martin: Now, philosophically, I don't think there's anyone reading this newspaper who will disagree with what you've said. However, on a pragmatic level, these scoundrels doing all of this behind the scenes are not about to let go of the reigns.

Dr. Begich: And I think this is where there are some potentials for solutions.

I mean, there is the potential—and I say this carefully because I think it's going to take an awful lot of effort to get there—but I think it's possible; first in Europe, and then in the U.S., only because Europeans have a keen sense of what it's like to be oppressed. You can take Eastern Europe and everyone breathing today who has been around for 12 years remembers it. You can go to World War II and have a pretty clear understanding, across Europe, of what oppression is like, which means the existing generation remembers it.

The fact is, we've forgotten what oppression is like, so when it creeps in a little bite at a time, we don't notice how oppressed we are. You know, this generation was supposed to be the "leisure generation", back in the '60s. A trade person, a person with a high-school diploma and some decent skills could make a living, buy a house and own it, put his kids through college, and retire in 20 years.

Martin: Didn't work.

Dr. Begich: And that is no longer here. The fact is, most people cannot look to that as any sense of ability, and yet, why is that? We have all this capacity, all this greater productivity, and we can't achieve that. And it's just the way in which our politics have evolved, and the public resources have been diverted to really what has become a huge, massive expenditure in corporate welfare, where our tax dollars feed the wrong things. And those things are stimulated and motivated by disarray, not by cohesive human co-operation.

It's really—the war-making machine needs a reassessment. Part of that can be established, I think, in a whistle-blower mechanism. There needs to be a method, whether it's corporate or government, where people who see actions taken against humanity, a mechanism for bringing that information forward to be looked at, to be debated. I think that needs to happen. We need to have a national reconciliation, much in the same way as South Africa has, where they've allowed people to come forward, admit what's gone on, achieve some level of amnesty for what they may have engaged in, in the interest of knowing the truth.

I think this country, and the West, is as much in need of that as the East was when they collapsed in 1989 or thereabouts. The fact is, we need the same reconciliation of our past and our history, and we also need a measure of accountability. The United States government admits to over half a million—according to Secretary of Energy O'Leary, when she was in

that office—over a half a million victims of human experimentation in the United States, without consent. Half a million people, they admit to, and not one single person has ever been held accountable for that.

We need to revisit laws on the books dealing with human experiments and their non-disclosure. When you do a FOIA, do you know what's knocked-out of those requests? The names of all the people who perpetrated the sins against their fellow Americans; they hide that—the academics and people who now may be in highly-placed positions who were involved in this garbage, who when it's revealed they were working on the same kinds of programs in Nazi Germany, we deport them.

In the United States, we black-out their names when people legitimately ask for their records, and we hide the people who are the perpetrators of this nonsense, and we don't make them criminally liable. That's where the action is. You make people criminally liable, not just civilly, for violating American civil liberties when they operate within government programs or corporate programs. Then you're going to have a whole different tenor and taste in terms of who participates in this nonsense in the future.

We need to make people accountable for what they do. We need to make government accountable for what it does, and we need to provide a mechanism for people to come forward and be forgiven, so in the interest of truth we can end these programs and put them in their proper perspective, in terms of American values.

Martin: Speaking of American values, let's talk about mind control and the capability of HAARP and other technologies to manipulate mass consciousness.

Dr. Begich: This is probably the most controversial area that we've researched. We've got in the book *Earth Rising* over three dozen U.S. patents, from over the course of the last 30-40 years, that explain how this works. We have a number of academic reports and military reports, the most revealing, interestingly, came from the U.S. Army War College.

They have a quarterly publication, and the one that was striking is an article called "The Mind Has No Firewall", which essentially is an article about how to influence human behavior and mental processes using external means—not the traditional things that we think about, not chemicals or biological agents—but electromagnetic weapons systems specifically designed to interact and interfere with brain function in a way that can create emotional distress, or illicit a specific emotional response.

Or, even more sinisterly, in one report, over to the next century "New World Vistas, Air & Space For The 21st Century", it was produced by the United States Air Force Science Advisory Board. In their ancillary volume, they explore the idea of being able to actually go into the human brain, remove a memory, and replace it with a

synthesized one. In other words, where you would not be able to distinguish the truth from the fiction. They sell it in the case of training, to be able to learn how to, say, speak a language or operate a complicated piece of equipment; this would be a way to transfer knowledge directly into the brain. And that's believed to be possible within the next 10-15 years.

One of the other things that came up in that same report is the idea of transferring sound, wirelessly, so that it appears as a proverbial "voice in the head". This technology actually already exists. We demonstrated it in the European Parliament with a crude working model, and in the demonstration the end result was the European Parliament was convinced that the technology existed. I mean, to even get politicians to even talk about this technology is a huge obstacle to try to overcome.

But we not only got them to discuss it, and to witness the demonstration, but they also passed a resolution. In the body of the resolution they called for the international treaty dialog banning the use of any weapons system that would interfere with human mental processes as a weapon of war.

And so, these things do exist, very controversially, no doubt. But again, it is an area that we've heavily researched, and we've demonstrated with over a hundred footnoted sources how this technology has evolved and how it can be used, and how it is actually being used, both commercially and militarily.

Martin: Let's talk about the possible benevolent uses for HAARP and related technology.

Dr. Begich: One of the things that has come up and will continue to come up—in fact we expect that it will come up even more, is this benevolent side of many of these technologies, because one of the things, as a rule, that happens, once there's a certain point of no return for the military, where they realize the public is not going to ignore the issue, they can't skirt the issue, they're going to have to face it on some level—then what do they do? And the military doesn't plan for the unexpected, in the sense of not knowing what's coming—they've established every kind of contingency for everything they do. The idea is, no matter what comes, you've got a solution.

One of the things that Bernard Eastlund spoke about is the idea of being able to affect weather systems, and be able to control weather systems with this type of instrument.

Martin: That's one of my other questions.

Dr. Begich: The other area where we think they're going to start talking is the idea that this can be used for stimulating the production of ozone in the upper atmosphere, or knocking out pollutants in the upper atmosphere, different kinds of carbon gases, and so on. That comes up in the original patents on the technology, both of these things, although they're not appearing much in the mainstream. In the earlier Chinese article that I

spoke about, the idea of depleting ozone was discussed as one of the ways to control weather by the Chinese using this kind of technology.

But those things certainly are possible with HAARP, and those are the things that are the most striking, as well, from a military perspective, that they would probably start selling us on so we would buy the system, and in exchange, they get all these other applications or possibilities with the same instrument.

This is the same thing that happened with the millimeter-wave weapons being pitched by the Marines. Yeah, it has that effect, but what ELSE does it do? Those are the things that we need to be concerned about. In HAARP, the relevant issues of weather modification actually were pursued by the European Space Agency, which contracted with Dr. Bernard Eastlund for a paper on knocking-out tornados using ground-based phased-array antennas. HAARP, specifically, was referenced for knocking-out tornados.

Now, when he finished modeling all of that and showed that it was feasible for the European Space Agency, and it was a peer-reviewed paper, a few months later there were the tornados that ripped through Oklahoma City. President Clinton showed up on the scene and said: "Hey, don't worry, one of these days we're going to figure out how to mitigate the damage these tornados make by taking the energy right out of them." And everyone kind-of laughed in the media. Well, what the media didn't know is, three months before, Dr. Eastlund had completed his modeling at the University of Oklahoma and proved where this was not only feasible and possible, but could be done.

The other thing that then happened is the European Space Agency's paper was published, then NASA and FEMA contracted with Dr. Eastlund to see if he could create the same effect using a satellite-based technology, and he prepared a paper demonstrating that was possible, as well. The point is—and that made *CBS News* in January 2001 as a major story—the idea of knocking-out tornados with these new technologies. In other words, weather modification was being pitched to the public as "Isn't this a great thing? We're going to be able to do this?" What the public wasn't told was, the same instruments can be used in a lot of different ways that are not so beneficial, and secondly, you can't just destroy a tornado and expect the energy to just disappear. It has to go somewhere, and what we've seen, and what is clearly understood is, you may stop one problem in one place, and create disproportionately unexpected results somewhere else on the planet, much more devastating than what you were trying to avoid in the first place.

The other thing that comes up with these applications is, any plane or aircraft or living organism flying through that space where the energy was being transferred, would be blown-up, like being cooked in a microwave oven.

The other thing they forget to mention is the

fact that if you hit the tornado just wrong, you'll have the opposite effect; instead of depleting the energy in the tornado, you'll actually feed it, and actually amplify its effect many, many times over, perhaps creating the most devastating tornados in our history.

Man now has the capacity to play God. But it's the equivalent of a kindergartener taking a live hand-grenade to show-and-tell. It's not a good idea, right now. Our maturity in dealing with these issues is lacking. In fact, the public is not debating these issues.

Secondly, our capacity, scientifically, to model the entire Earth system is not there yet, and yet this is the very system that these very new technologies are playing with and toying with, as if it were a lab in the sky, and it's the very environmental system that we depend on for our sustenance on this planet.

Martin: This could be considered a fringe question, but do you foresee any intervention by outside, by off-planet beings, in the event that man over-steps his bounds, technologically?

Dr. Begich: Well, you can answer that, maybe, from a lot of different levels. I mean, on a religious level, certainly that's the alternative. I mean, the subtitle on *Earth Rising: The Revolution is Toward A Thousand Years Of Peace*, which is the ultimate hope in a lot of our minds as to what happens at the end of this Age. But the fact of the matter is, between now and then there's going to be a lot of disruption.

What interventions may occur? I think the first intervention is the consciousness of human beings who are awakened enough to our responsibility as co-creators, with the Creator, whatever we perceive that to be, and I think that's where the action is. If we fail to measure up to the standards of humanity—which means, we act on what we know to be right and true, we act on it such that we create change that makes this place a better planet—if we fail at this, then we're the recipients of whatever adverse actions we create for ourselves. And I think that's where the answer lies. We can externalize that or we can internalize it, but we have the responsibility to act in our own best interest in a way that's humane and responsible.

Martin: Based on your understanding of the research that you've encountered in the last two decades, do you think that man has that responsibility?

Dr. Begich: There's no doubt. I think that man does have that responsibility. An interesting conference I attended a couple of years ago was sponsored by the Orthodox Church, which, interestingly enough, split from the Catholics in 1054 AD, but traced the roots back to the *Revelation* of John and the Island of Patmos.

These guys sponsored a conference called "Religion, Science & The Environment", which brought together the leading heads of major universities from around the world in the environmental, and other sciences, policy makers, vice-presidents of several countries were on-

board, media, a lot of people. And you know, the interesting thing about all of these groups representing all of these different interests was, we were all saying, essentially, the same thing—using different words to describe our observations, whether it was a religious leader talking about the end of the age, or a scientist. When you get right down to it, everyone described the same things in different words.

Man now has the capability to be the deliverer of our own bad news, or at the same time, has the capacity to change our direction. I don't think we're going to go free. I think we're going to have a lot of damage in the process, but in the end of all of this, as things get sorted out and the tensions get resolved, where do we want to be? What do we want to do with this technology?

We have an opportunity to provide a much more stable world, recognizing the differences between populations, and that's still achievable. At the same time, it's a very insecure planet in terms of the different ideologies and different belief-systems that exist. I think there is reason to be optimistic, but at the same time we need to be cautious and act responsibly with what we now possess in terms of knowledge and technology.

Martin: As you know, our country was founded on a system of checks and balances. Part of the problem that we see happening now with technology and the military is that the checks and balances have been usurped through secrecy.

Dr. Begich: Yes, and it's been amplified in law. And this is what needs to be dis-assembled. We need to create greater levels of accountability.

I mean, think about it. You've got 40 percent, according to a 1997 *Washington Post* article, you've got 40 percent of the Air Force equipment budget going to "black" projects, projects so secret that the Congress doesn't even know what they're giving them the money for. That is a huge amount of money, when one new bomber costs a billion dollars. Forty percent of their equipment budget is a large expenditure.

And then you've got this Senate Intelligence Select Committee, and you've got the House equivalent, and you've got these committees of half a dozen Congressmen or Senators who are supposed to be making these decisions and asking the intelligent questions against a bureaucracy comprising of a million people, or more, and they're supposed to come up with the answers without any ability to access outside experts, or anyone else.

Now, what's wrong with that picture? It's pretty easy for most of us to see.

If you go into a dark room and you listen to all of the experts, who's listening and who's making the interpretations of what they're being told? Look at the make-up of that committee and you're going to be saying "Gee, you know, maybe my interests aren't very well represented there."

The fact is, when only a handful of people get to decide that portion of the budget, on issues that are going to affect the basic fundamental freedoms

of Americans, THERE IS A PROBLEM! And we need to open that up in a much different way.

Yeah, there's vulnerability and there's risk when you disclose what we're working on. That's the price of freedom. The fact is, you're vulnerable to a certain extent in order to maintain those freedoms.

You have to trust the population to be responsible. We can't say that the average person is not capable of self-governance. If we say that, which is what our actions say when we hide in secrecy those things that we're afraid to demonstrate to the public, which is what a lot of it has become, we have to ask ourselves those basic, fundamental questions about what our government is, and what it should rightly reflect.

And where it fails to reflect those values, we need to change it. That means BIG changes need to happen! The same kind of changes, perhaps in the same non-violent way, as change occurred in Eastern Europe. We can see a revolution in the human spirit in the United States, because when the day happens where that's ignited, the changes will begin.

It always begins with a handful of people. And, I think that beginning is already taking place. The changes will occur, as long as people steadfastly follow their path to tell what they know, in a way that's uplifting and not degrading to the human spirit.

Martin: Was it Eisenhower who, upon leaving office, warned about the Military-Industrial Complex, all those years ago?

Dr. Begich: It certainly was, and he couldn't have been more accurate in terms of Big Brother. You know, people can look at the works of Huxley, in terms of what he was saying back as far as the '30s. The reality is, it came a lot sooner, and a lot more vigorously than many expected, and with technologies never contemplated before.

Those are upon us, and now the decisions have to be made, or we can just wait and be the recipients of the bad news. I think that's counter-productive, although a lot of people are sitting in that position.

I think a little bit goes a long way. We certainly demonstrated it with a small operation. We've been able to take very complicated issues to the public in a big way, around the planet. It doesn't take a whole lot of people. It just takes a sustained effort, and I think that's what we've been able to demonstrate, and many others are doing the same.

Martin: Let's talk about HAARP and lightning. There is a theory that in Northern Idaho and other places, the recent wildfires were the result of HAARP-type technology.

Dr. Begich: I don't see any evidence of that, at all, at this point. In fact, a lot of things we've seen show up as speculation are very counter-productive in the sense that people have built speculation on top of speculation on top of speculation, until you end-up with something called fiction. And these kinds of things don't



Nick & Shelah Begich

— Photo courtesy of Earthpulse Institute

need to happen. If somebody has some firm evidence of an event, there's usually some documents you can put together to prove something occurred. You don't have to speculate.

You know, a lot of things that have been attributable to HAARP, clearly, that HAARP is not capable of, firstly; and secondly, if it is capable of it, it may not be at this particular stage of its development, as we see the developments taking place.

Some people have criticized us for not jumping on those bandwagons, but the reality is, Earthpulse Press does, and says, what it does when it has the evidence in its hands that is available to the media and to anyone else who want it. And the fact is, when we approach things that way, that's what has allowed, essentially, three people to carry these issues into huge arenas, with the help of hundreds and hundreds of people who have run into our material, because it is properly supported by evidence, not word of mouth evidence, but hard documents. I guess that's our dividing line.

Many of these other stories are based on word of mouth, and quite frankly, we don't accept that as strong enough evidence to present to the public because there is too much room for error. We want hard documents to substantiate the issues. And what we also find, there's enough issues to demonstrate the overall theme of government secrecy, and abuse of that secrecy in terms of accountability, where we can show that with any number of things which can be clearly proven. The speculation isn't necessary, either in the case of HAARP or any other weapons system. What can be proven is sufficient to have a reasoned and rational debate.

These other things, are they possible? Is it possible for HAARP-type instruments to shunt energy down from the ionosphere in a way that could be destructive? Absolutely, yes. Are they doing it? Who knows. No one is independently monitoring it, and anyone suggesting that they are is speculating, and speculation doesn't lead to a

their own word, unless they want to retract it, and that would be fine with us if they would retract some of the actions that they've taken.

Martin: This is along the same line we were talking about earlier with weather control. Obviously there is a lot of weather control technology out there. The question is: who's using it? And in what places are they using it? Under what conditions?

Dr. Begich: This is a good question, actually. I'll give you a coincidence, and it's strictly a coincidence, because there is, again, no independent monitoring to confirm it. But you remember back when those tornados appeared in Orlando a couple of years ago? And there was quite a stir because they shouldn't have been there? This isn't a place where tornados are generated.

What we found was interesting. In *Scientific American* for April/May 2000 was an article, in fact the whole issue is on weather. And in that issue it shows a map of Alaska with a little jog in the jet stream, where the jet stream moved about 60-70 miles out of its normal path, and then switched back and came back down, just a little dog-leg turn.

It happened to occur right above the HAARP facility, and I say "happened to" because we don't know that it was active that particular day. But that alteration in the jet stream here in Alaska, that very small alteration, when you think of it on the global scale, caused the storm front to move from East Texas and Louisiana into Central Florida, and deposited those two tornados in that location where, normally, they would not have been.

Now, is it coincidental? Could HAARP alter the jet stream in that way? Absolutely, yes. Could it do it at this stage of the development? Absolutely, yes. Did it do it in that instance? God only knows, and whoever might have been operating it at the time; if it was operating at the time.

The point is, you can show how an effect can occur, and what it can do, but you can't

solution, necessarily draw the conclusion that HAARP did it, without that independent monitoring. And particularly if they're wrong. THAT the Europeans have called for, but as of this date it has not happened. Because, if you're wrong enough times, the only thing people remember is when you were wrong, not when you were right.

It's better to stick with what you can prove, with their own words, with their own documents, which has been our rule. And, as a result, they cannot refute

it, without that independent monitoring. And THAT the Europeans have called for, but as of this date it has not happened.

Again, what kinds of things can happen on a disastrous scale, people need to lift their eyes off of HAARP long enough to realize that **HAARP IS NOT THE ONLY SYSTEM.** People go back to that continuously because it's where we got these issues the most widely known, so they tend to connect them together. Many of these issues are totally disconnected from HAARP, have nothing to do with HAARP, have to do with totally different technologies that we've discussed in the context of discussing HAARP.

Bear in mind there are lots of technologies fueling this Revolution of Military Affairs. **HAARP IS ONLY ONE OF THEM, AND IT IS A SMALL PART OF A VERY, VERY BIG, NEW HORIZON OF TECHNOLOGY,** and we need to remember that; keep it in perspective. It's one of many. It's a grain of sand on the beach of new innovation. It is not THE new innovation; it is just one of them.

Martin: Well, certainly I would think—without belaboring the subject—that the subject of "controllable lightning" would be a very powerful tool by the military, or by anyone, for that matter.

Dr. Begich: Absolutely. In fact, in *Earth Rising: The Revolution* we talk about controlled lightning, but not using the HAARP instrument to do it. Yeah, it's desirable, because if you can direct it, I mean, think about it!

Martin: You know, the old thunderbolt.

Dr. Begich: But the idea that you could have a weather front within a country that's totally innocent, and be able to direct it against the adversary's targets, I mean, talk about the ultimate covert warfare! Right? And that's, again, desirable on the part of the military. The idea of directing lightning bolts is part of their thought, in terms of weather modification, controlling the weather. Divorce that from HAARP for the moment, but that's something they've actively pursued and believe they have the capability of delivering.

Martin: And what kind of technology is involved for that?

Dr. Begich: It's, essentially, using energy to act as a waveguide, so whether you're using a radio-frequency signal, or some other signal that allows, more or less, a pathway to be formed—just like an electric current is run through an electric conductor. If you can create an energy path, if you will, that taps energy of a storm front and directs it, that's the kind of thing that they're talking about.

So being able to shunt down the electrical discharges from a thunder cloud, being able to control the direction and discharge, is something they are actively seeking.

Martin: So that's not really science fiction? That's something that is real, in terms of their interest?

Dr. Begich: Absolutely. And this whole

area of weather modification has gotten A LOT more interest lately, not only for controlling lightning, but also for controlling cloud formation.

In other words, to create cloud formations so that adversaries, people with less sophisticated electronics, have a little bit more difficulty spotting things—or the ability to confirm, or the ability to create holes in the cloud formation so that when we're dropping bombs or bringing in cruise missiles, or whatever, we can penetrate the cloud cover and come in, or dissipate fog, or whatever we want to do in terms of controlling the "battle environment".

Weather modification, I mean, weather as a force multiplier as been contemplated by the military. The idea that, if you can control the battlefield environment itself, to the greatest extent, you control the outcome of the battle. I mean, if you can totally demoralize your adversary first, by giving them a blast of bad weather, and then come in to mop-up the mess, Nature has tremendous potential if that energy can be directed and released on a population.

That's what weather modification is about. The thing that's unforeseen is, when you do that in one area of the world, or maybe you do it for agricultural reasons to enhance your agriculture, you may create an unexpected and profound effect elsewhere.

Martin: Or even wipe-out agriculture, for that matter.

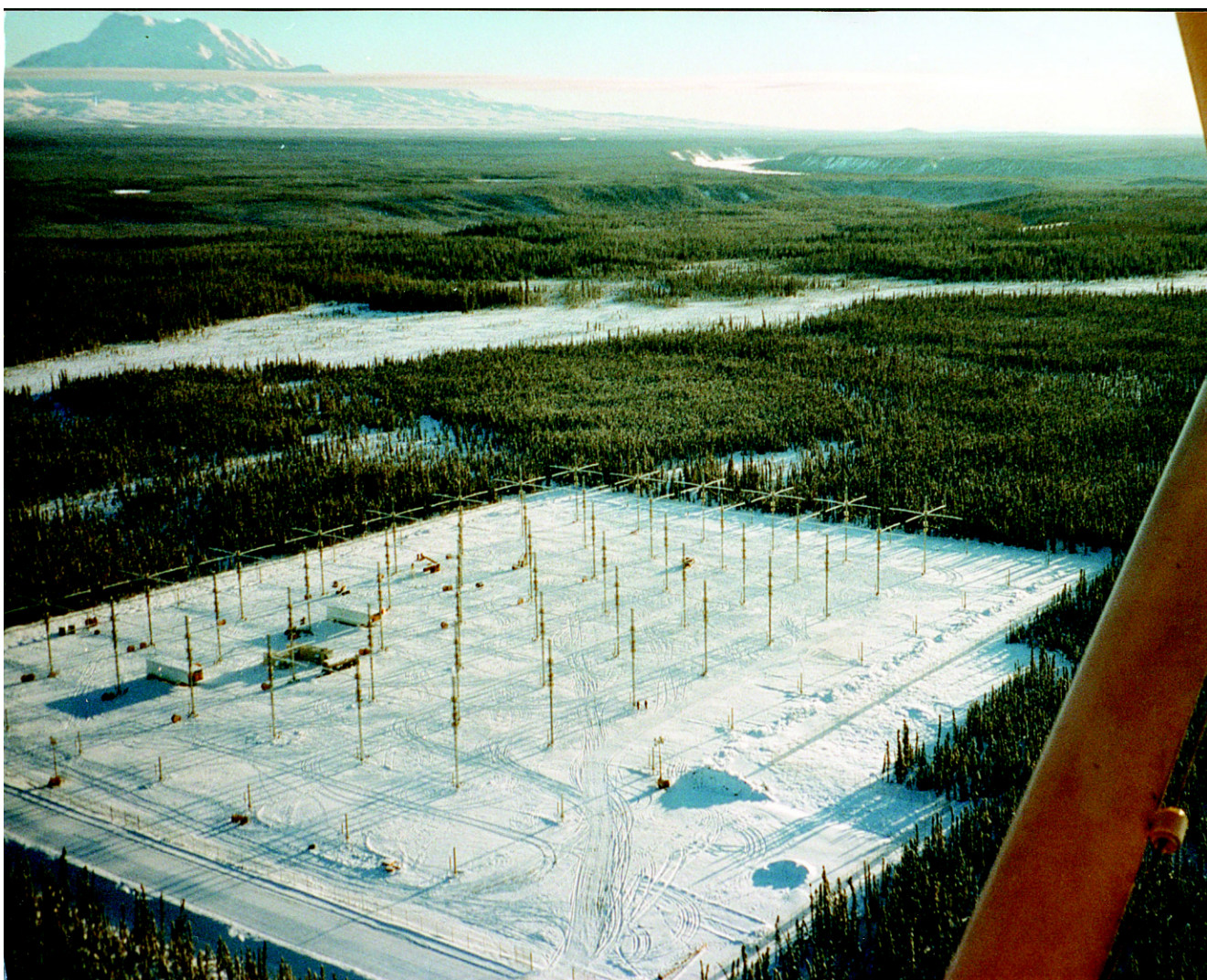
Dr. Begich: Right, and it's like if you look at El Niño and La Niña on global weather activity, and then think about throwing man into the equation, deliberately screwing it up or changing it in some way, we have no idea what might happen. This isn't speculative, in terms of expecting the worst; it's expected to have the worst because you are throwing into a system that's already demonstrating huge amounts of disproportionate energy release above what we're normally used to.

In other words, with all the weather anomalies and weird changes in weather that are happening around the planet, is this the time to play games with it and see what else we might be able to do? I don't think so.

And I think most scientists, with any good sense, would agree that you don't throw gas on a burning fire, but that's what we may be doing. It may be that final proverbial straw on the camel's back that flips the system into dis-equilibrium; especially, one of the theories is over the solar storm we just had. What would happen if you were discharging HAARP at the same time, in the right mode? Could you shunt that energy down?

That's one of the scary thoughts: what would that do? Would that, literally, create a huge change, in terms of what was coming to the Earth from these huge storms? Would that create a shunting of that energy, causing great disruption on the planet? Nobody really knows, and yet this is what they're experimenting with.

Martin: You're up there in Alaska. I



Larger View Of HAARP Facility

— Photo courtesy of Earthpulse Institute

imagine you're in touch with Native Americans there. What are they saying about what's happening?

Dr. Begich: Well, I am in touch. In fact, I work a couple of days a week for the Chickaloon Village, which is part of the Athabascan Native culture. In fact, they are a federally recognized Native government here.

The whole idea of military experimentation in Alaska, and the use of military systems in Alaska, is highly disturbing. I mean, they're just finally settling, in this year's budget, with Native Alaskans from the northern part of the state for injections of radioactive iodine, in non-consensual experimentation during the Cold War, where they're finally paying them for what it cost them, in terms of their health.

You know, you can't compensate someone for their health. It's particularly disturbing to see that they did it without people's properly informed consent, but that has happened here. Native Alaskans are not thrilled with the idea of being used in any experiment, or having risk presented in Arctic environments that may interfere with their lifestyles and traditional uses of this land. There are too many abuses.

The biggest polluters in this state happen to be the United States military. Some of the biggest superfund messes in Alaska are military related. It's not going to be cleaned-up here for another couple of hundred years, if they go at the same pace they're going now.

So there's a lot of concern that introducing new systems to an already messed-up

environment, quite frankly, from military experiments here, is not a particularly desirable thing. And yet, missile defense, our governor has just appointed a new missile defense co-ordinator who is all excited about the wonderful economic benefits of missile defense in Alaska.

The fact is, all of that excitement for the economic benefits are to celebrate the unilateral abrogation of an international treaty that has offered the planet stability, in terms of peace, for the last 20 years. And we're about to abandon it for a few shekels, and in exchange for those shekels we're placing the world in jeopardy, again, by accelerating an arms race that is just a draw of human potential and human creativity into a very negative and paranoid world.

It's time to revisit that, to change that, and to refocus that energy into something that enhances. Yes, we have risks. Yes, we need strong defense. But it needs to be balanced against real human values that, hopefully, we're trying to perpetuate around the world, instead of these commercial values that say "Exploit, expand, burn, and plunder whatever is in our path." I think that is the wrong approach.

Martin: I think what I was looking for with the Native American question was more on the spiritual or philosophical or prophetic level, having to do with the increased Sun activity.

Dr. Begich: Well, that certainly comes up. I mean, Native cultures, not just in Alaska but all over the United States, speak about a time when the sky goes red. And those times can happen even now. I mean, they happened this last

weekend with the auroral discharges. What does all that mean? We really don't have a clear understanding.

When you look at things on the planet and what we've discovered, say in the last 100 years, and then we try to extrapolate what all of those things mean, say for the last 100,000 years, we're really like the blind guy feeling the elephant. We think we know what it looks like, but we really don't. And I think that's the case.

As we begin to understand more about how the planet works, and how living organisms work, it is NOT THE TIME TO TRY THESE MASSIVE GLOBAL EXPERIMENTS IN TERMS OF MANIPULATING THOSE SYSTEMS. I THINK WE NEED TO MOVE A LITTLE MORE SLOWLY AND A LITTLE MORE CAUTIOUSLY.

The idea that the military is the lead on environmental modification should be a concern to everyone because they don't have a generally good history of leaving things in pretty good shape when they're done—and that's whether it's in the United States, Europe, or anywhere on the planet. Just go and look at the results of the military's zeal to perpetuate technologies and what they have left behind, and it won't take very long to see that the picture they paint is not one that we want to see—totally unaccountable to the public—which is the case for too much of it today.

Martin: They're certainly not known for their humanitarian efforts.

Dr. Begich: No, it's not about humanity. It's about control. It's about power. And it's about dominance. And those are the values that are driving too many of our innovative technologies today, rather than the higher human values that need to be expressed in our public policy.

Martin: And fear.

Dr. Begich: Fear. Fear is the big motivator. You know, one of the big things that we really have tried hard to say to folks is: "Look, all of this information certainly is disturbing, but it's not the generation of fear that we're interested in. It's the idea that once we know what's happening, then there's some constructive things that maybe we can do to resolve some of these problems."

I think that's, again, through the political process. But the first step in that process is education.

[Editor's note: We here at The SPECTRUM couldn't agree more with Nick on the point that all productive or wise action begins with education. Of course some regard such information as merely inducing fear, but that tends to be the excuse (not reason) of those who prefer to look the other way and remain comfortable on the couch being entertained by the mind-numbing sedatives of the idiot box. As the Hosts of God and Ascended Masters have said many times through their writings in these pages, they will gladly work WITH us but not FOR us. That's bad news for the lazy couch

potatos but good news for those of conscience and persistence who wish to see this planet restored to a level of balance and harmony.]

There's a lot of people, as I said earlier, who merely offer speculation. The speculation needs to end because it just generates fear—because when you have speculation, and you can't wrap your hands around hard evidence, you feel pretty helpless. That sense of helplessness leads to additional decay, rather than real solutions.

By getting educated on these issues, with specific things that we might be able to do, we're then no longer helpless, but we're activists engaged in the change. And recognize that there are millions of us out there. We don't need to "organize". We don't need to have a formal "structure". We just need to do whatever little part is in front of us, and for each of us it may be as simple as talking to a friend, writing a letter to a Congressman, or maybe something more than that. But whatever it is, if we each engage in some small step, believe me, the cumulative effect is huge.

And we've seen it in our work, as people have helped us, anonymously, in numerous ways by just doing something that gets the issue out. And I think that's where it, ultimately, is our responsibility. When we say this generation is responsible, we're responsible for taking the steps in front of us. No one has some huge burden, some huge weight on their back to carry around in this regard. Just do the small things that we can do right in front of us.

Each of us has a sphere of influence. Utilize our knowledge in what we learn in our education to affect that sphere of influence, and eventually things will change. It won't change by standing still, guaranteed!

Martin: Let's back-up for a moment, if you would, and let's talk about the effects of low-level frequencies on humans.

Dr. Begich: The idea of creating physiological effects in humans, let's talk about, first of all, low levels of energy, because this is where a lot of the debate has been centered.

If you think about low-level energy, for instance, a television set, if we're watching the television set, do you remember when color TV first came out and people were saying "Don't sit too close to the TV, because it will be unhealthy."? And then they reduced the radiation levels and did some things, but basically, with the modern television set, sitting 10 feet away is thought to be perfectly harmless. And yet, in Japan, a few years ago, 700 children went to the hospital with epileptic seizures, having watched a cartoon.

Now, the cartoon was flickering light at a very specific window frequency that the brain recognized and began to react to, with a chemical reaction in the brain causing those epileptic seizures. But this was from very low levels of light. It wasn't the amount of light, the energy, or the concentration, or the power density, it was the flicker rate, the frequency of the light, that caused

that effect in the brain.

What has been discovered is that any electromagnetic medium, whether it is sound, light, electric current, a magnetic field, a microwave, a pulsed microwave, any number of carriers can be used to affect the human brain, the human body, in unique ways. What they've discovered, by mapping the body, and the chemicals and elements of the body, they've been able to figure out what specific frequencies trigger specific events, and then use this knowledge to evolve weapons systems.

At the same time, the same knowledge has been used to develop, in the private sector, some of the most innovative healing systems that are out there, in terms of understanding how the human body works, and how to create changes in the body by manipulating the energy that flows through our system.

Acupuncture is the oldest form of this kind of treatment, and interestingly enough, and many people don't realize this, but every acupuncture point can be located on the surface of the skin, not by just its location but because of the energy differentials on the surface of the skin that can be actually measured with instruments. One of those instruments, that we've demonstrated often, is a "pointer plus", which actually locates the acupuncture points on the surface of the skin, so that you can then discharge an electrical current into those acupuncture points and create the same effects as needling, except you never miss because you've located it utilizing the knowledge of the electrical component, if you will, of what acupuncture really is; it's an energy system of the body, and it can be measured, and it can be quantified.

Now, you take that to the modern level of what's happening, and we're seeing really innovative areas—like the electrolaser. Acupuncture methods using Class-4 cold lasers in Europe have been developed for reorganizing the energy system of the body, causing profound changes in our body chemistry, resulting in some pretty profound healing applications.

The same can be said for disrupting the human body. In fact, the leading scientists in Finland, who report extensively on some of the work being done north of them, in Russia, actually evolved as far back as the mid-1960s, and is referenced in current Chinese work, as well as major work coming out of Russia today.

Martin: I notice you have something here in *Earth Rising* called HALE or High Altitude Long Endurance platform. Can you talk about that?

Dr. Begich: This is, again, space-based platforms where you can keep them aloft for long periods of time, in low orbit. And the key there is, again, this whole concept of how to get the energy there. As I explained earlier, there's a couple of different ways to do it that we at least know about. These are, again, in the battlefield of space.

You know, people have not really thought about it, but one of the things the Chinese point

out is that if you can control the space environment, in terms of running a naval battle it's actually now a requirement. Your satellite technology is more important than what you may have in your other observation technologies on the ground.

I think, when you look at space platforms, not just for surveillance possibilities, but actually using them for launching defensive weapons, for instance, if you look at the missile defense debate right now, and they're talking about ground-to-air missiles being used as part of that interceptor, you're probably going to see that evolve. They're probably going to build it.

But the reality is, that's not what's going to stop a missile coming out of a silo. The idea of hitting a bullet with a bullet is what they're really talking about, and sending a rocket 30,000 miles an hour to intercept another one traveling about the same speed—the odds are not in your favor.

What is more likely the case, and what shows up in the patent record with the Dept. of Energy and others, are energy weapons that would, literally, launch their discharge, their energy discharge, just under the speed of light, about 186,000 miles per second, rather than 30,000 miles per hour [*or 8.3 miles per second*]. And this energy discharge, from these kinds of weapons, launched from space platforms, make for a really interesting scenario. You could, literally, knock the missile out before it ever got out of the silo. I mean, from the time the silo opened, and you could spot it within milliseconds, you could discharge this type of technology and stop it, right there, boom. That's where we see missile defense probably going. The utilization of space-based platforms, or reflective platforms with ground-based technology, would be more likely, at least in the short-term.

Martin: Going back a number of years, there certainly was a reaction when Ronald Reagan talked about "Star Wars". When he even mentioned it, there was an immediate response.

Dr. Begich: Right. And "Star Wars" back then, one of the big concerns was, from these space platforms, they tend to wobble a little bit. And if you get just a fraction of an inch wobble, and you're discharging something from that far away, it can move miles by the time it ends-up on Earth; wherever your target is could be miles off. And what they've done since that time is, they announced that they had the technology to stabilize these satellites and these space platforms, making these weapons now very, very feasible.

The Reagan era people think was the "Star Wars" era; it was actually the Clinton era. Reagan initiated all of this, spent billions of dollars, but the highest level of expenditure he made was actually duplicated with a higher expenditure, adjusted for inflation, during the Clinton administration, to build the basic technology for a ground-based "Star Wars" Weapons System that this new administration, now, has embraced.

The expectation is that it will cost about \$80

billion to construct the component here in Alaska. But the reality is, we're probably looking, over 10 years, at something more the order of 5 or 6 times that amount, by the time they deploy it globally and continue to advance it. I think that's more realistic. It's probably more like \$500 billion by the time they get to the finish line.

Martin: A lot of money.

Dr. Begich: Yeah, and this is OUR money. We keep hearing that from this administration: "It's your money. It's your money." Well don't give us back a grain of sand of our money when you're about to run up the debt another half-a-trillion dollars for something that may present a risk to our whole environmental system, which certainly will affect all of our personal economies! And we're already seeing it.

I mean, look at what's going on in energy. Wouldn't you rather see them spend some of this money coming up with some alternatives besides the price of natural gas in the United States, or the price of energizing our automobiles and the cost to the environment? Don't you believe there's probably better technologies that could be developed with all of the might and muscle of our technological military-industrial-academic complex? And the answer to that is absolutely "yes".

In fact, even NASA finally announced their own programs in alternative, innovative technologies, along with Great Britain. In January of this year, *The Observer* in London reported a major alternate-energy conference involving previously classified NASA programs and UK programs, dealing with the zero-point energy—pulling the energy right out of the aether, so to speak. These kinds of approaches toward solving problems need to be reconsidered.

Part of the problem in considering them is, another aspect of national security is economic security, and when that military-industrial-academic complex exists on fossil fuels, and those fossil fuels fuel industries like the automobile industry, all heavy equipment industries, power-generation industries, airline industries, the idea of switching something out is not an easy burden to overcome, and yet those are the kinds of things that will profoundly change the way in which the world operates.

I mean, if energy costs could be reduced and made environmentally sound, food production problems could be addressed, education problems could be addressed, a lot of other problems could be addressed because money in the economy would be available to take care of those problems.

At the same time, when the choices of military expenditures or civilian expenditures are traded-off, remember we're giving up things that enhance life in order to feed the paranoia and the methods for killing and taking life. And those are the choices that we're making. How we make them, and how we balance those choices, will determine the level of security that we have, in conjunction with the level of freedom that's worth securing that we retain.

Martin: Well, I'm old enough, and I know you are too, to remember the rhetoric that was taking place during the construction of the Alaskan pipeline, back in the '60s and '70s. And the rhetoric was energy independence, less reliance on foreign energy, foreign oil. I don't know about you, you're in Alaska, but down here in California, as far as I know, we never saw any of it. It just went away.

Dr. Begich: What happened is, the demand increased, and it really didn't make that big of a dent. I mean, it does take up quite a bit, when you think about it; Alaska is providing about 20-25% of U.S. energy needs.

Concerning the pipeline, I can go back; my dad was in the U.S. Congress at the time. They settled the Native land claims which cleared the right of ways, so they could get the corridor to build this pipeline. People, too, remember the oil embargo of the '70s that jacked the price of oil astronomically high before that pipeline got completed.

It originally was supposed to cost \$1 billion, was contracted on a cost-plus basis, and cost over \$9 billion. The oil companies really, basically, collected all of the money back by setting a tariff to recapture their cost of the pipeline over its projected life, which is now gone. They've basically gotten their money back. And, basically, in doing that they denied—the way they were able to get the tax structured—they didn't pay a nickel for it. What happened is, the public paid for it, again.

What it was, was one of the biggest appropriations of one of the largest reserves of oil and gas in the United States. In fact, the largest reserve of oil and gas in the United States appropriated a public resource for a private benefit, which generates 12.5 percent royalties to the state of Alaska, which is 1/4 the royalty level for equivalent fields in Eastern Europe being developed by the very same companies today. The facts are, it was, again, the picking of the public purse because the public didn't get to understand the full scope of it, because we were too worried about the energy to heat our homes and fuel our cars to take a look at the bigger, underlying issues of what was happening at the time with energy policy.

Our new president has announced this sweeping approach to energy policy, which essentially is an extension of the same exploitive technologies that have not resolved any problems. We're paying more for energy than we ever paid before. We're paying higher prices for energy than we ever paid before. And we're reaping the consequences of having expended that energy in the way we have.

The real motivation should be toward the alternatives, the REAL alternatives, which are going to get the same superficial approach that they had in the '70s, that we all remember, when wind and hydroelectric and solar were being touted as the answer. The only countries that

have aggressively pursued them are countries that have no energy at all, and no clear hook into the energy industry—like Japan, which pursues, even to this day, a lot of different areas of alternative energy that, in the West, we're still kind-of ignoring.

Martin: Well, and of course, it's hard not to be a little cynical about having an oil man as President.

Dr. Begich: (Laughter) Right.

Martin: There's no conflict of interest there!

Dr. Begich: Why is the President picking up \$20 million on his way out of his last job, right? You certainly expect objectivity with regard to the oil industry.

Martin: Somehow I don't see "solar" as being high on the priority list there. Somehow I don't see "free-energy devices" as being number one.

Dr. Begich: No. Ultimately, I think what we have to recognize is—and this is why I say whistle-blowing should extend to the corporate side, not just government—when you look at corporations and their structure, they keep score by how well they rack up the chips, which is the cash, not how well they perform in terms of their human qualities.

Corporations aren't designed to have human qualities, although they have existence as an entity in terms of courts; they just don't ever die. They're perpetual, in terms of who they are and what they are. But their value set for corporations is profits, profit margins, and not

necessarily balanced against human values, which is why you have to have corporate accountability, along with government accountability.

One of the ways that the government avoids telling the public what they're doing is they defer to corporations. Under the Freedom Of Information Act, corporate records are not part of that Act, so you can spin-off some of your authority—let corporations act on your behalf.

This is what we do with the big companies like Boeing, or the big multi-national companies involved in aerospace, like Martin Marietta, all of these big guys. They work, sort-of, in a vacuum. You can't FOIA what happens between them and the government, in terms of their communications. Those are private. Your access information is being restricted under the guise of openness. The Freedom Of Information Act was supposed to open things up. It defined the better ways to lie, or manage perception, or perception management issues.

Martin: Sure.

Dr. Begich: Because here's what happens. If you have a technical memorandum, or a memorandum that represents internal communication between parties, you don't have to disclose it. In the case of HAARP, one of those technical memorandums came to light.

It involved many, many private companies, but the report was actually printed by the United States government, distributed by the United States government, the conference where the data was generated was paid for by the

United States government, and the United States government said that this out-product was not a public document, was non-published, and wasn't available to anybody who wasn't involved in the program. It was a 613-page memorandum that laid the perimeters for the HAARP program, and we got a copy of it.

But under any Freedom Of Information Act request, they would have, under normal conditions, had to say: "Yeah, we have a record, but we're not giving it out." In this case, because it was a private communication, and the way they postured—they even said in the beginning "this was non-published"—well heck, it was in my hand. It was published.

Martin: (Laughter)

Dr. Begich: But because they wrote that it was "non-published", and say it is a non-published document, they wouldn't even have had to acknowledge its existence, and they didn't. In fact, they denied its existence when confronted on a Canadian broadcast. The person who denied they knew anything about it was the person on the cover who was responsible for its distribution. And it was a case of,

how do you forget a distribution list of 88 people, with a 613-page document?!

Martin: (Laughter)

Dr. Begich: Unless that's your routine for the day, that you do that every day. And he doesn't. It was just a denial because they didn't think anyone could get it. And we got it, and it wasn't classified, so we didn't violate any national security laws in having had it. (Laughter)

So it worked to our benefit as much as it worked to their benefit.

The point is, the Freedom Of Information Act request only gets you part way to the finish line. We need a greater level of disclosure, and we need to revisit this issue.

This law evolved after Watergate was disclosed, after the CIA abuses of the 1960s and 1970s was disclosed in Congressional hearings, after the CIA shredded hundreds and hundreds of documents dealing with mind-control technologies and the use of hallucinogenics that were disclosed in Congressional hearings in the 1970s.

We then got the Freedom Of Information Act request, which was to keep us free of the tyranny of out-of-control bureaucrats. Actually, what it has provided them is another layer of cover to hide behind, from the public—again, to pacify us, while they march down the road that they call progress, and what we call a trip back to the Dark Ages.

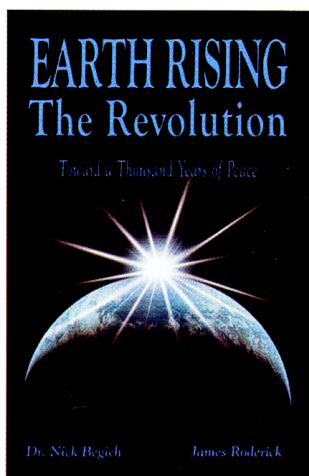
Martin: Even if you have a whistle-blower willing to come forward, either in private enterprise or in the military, many of them are bound by non-disclosure agreements within whatever structure they were working in.

Dr. Begich: Right. And what we have to do is create a body of law that supercedes that, that says when people have something to report that's of greater human interest, those restrictions are gone. They have the ability to do that. Within an environment where a person can be insulated and protected, as well as legitimate issues of national security can be protected, but we have to come up with a mechanism. And it isn't going to be in secret courts and broom closets, and run by the military.

In an open society environment, or an open inquiry environment, where the whistle-blower is properly protected and feels like that individual can come forward, and in good conscience as a human being do what is necessary as a human being and be true to who they are. That fact of not allowing people to be humane enough to recognize when things are immoral, those are the things that lead to the last statement of the Nuremberg trial: "I was just following orders."

It doesn't fly. It didn't fly then, and it doesn't fly now.

We need to realize that a half-a-million Americans being victims of human experimentation, by our government's own admission, is something that somebody, somewhere along the line, needs to be in jail for. But no one is.



Earth Rising - The Revolution:

Toward a Thousand Years of Peace
By Dr. Nick Begich and James Roderick

Earth Rising - The Revolution: Toward a Thousand Years of Peace is about technology and its impact on humanity. This book is about the basis of freedom, human dignity, sovereign individuality and self-determination. The material will be shocking to all. **This is an exposé on technological advances which will reshape the destiny of mankind in the next millennium.** This book covers a number of separate areas with extensive documentation from government, academic and major media reports including:

- **The Revolution in Military Affairs and its impact on freedom.**
- **Mind control and the manipulation of human health through the use of drugs, electromagnetic weapons and other means.**
- **Non-lethal weapons and their use and impact on people.**
- **Environmental and weather control.**
- **New technologies which will virtually eliminate privacy from the world scene.**
- **Militarization of law enforcement around the country.**
- **The HAARP story is updated, showing additional evidence of the military's plans to manipulate the environment.**

The book concludes with solutions that could be initiated in the next few years which could change the implications of these technologies from negative to positive. This book carries a message about our humanity and our reach toward higher purposes.

Available from:

Earthpulse Press, Inc. Phone: (907) 249-9111
PO Box 201393 Fax: (907) 696-1277
Anchorage, AK 99520, USA <http://www.earthpulse.com>

And we should be outraged by the fact that our fellow citizens, and others around this planet, have been victimized by a government that prides itself on—at least its population prides itself on—our high human values and civil behavior. This is not civil. It is not humane, and represents the very lowest of what human beings are capable of, the very lowest that we saw in every major conflict on the planet that all of us rally against. And yet, in our own country, we stand by and watch it happen. It needs to end, but it has not ended yet.

Martin: Where are we going to be in 5 years in terms of technology's ability to control group protest within this country?

Dr. Begich: I think we're going to be at the point where, when we see the things like in Seattle, they're going to be contained very rapidly. In fact, in the Department of Justice and the Department of Defense protocols on the development of new weapons technology, there is priority funding for dual-use things, with particular emphasis on riot control and control of assembly.

What is said in this is that the targets within this protocol are "anyone who opposes national policy". That means everyone who opposes what our Congress might elect, or our Executive Branch might elect to do, would be faced with this position of being considered an adversary worthy of being shot at with these weapons, even if we are in a non-violent assembly.

The idea of creating the ability to disperse a crowd, where politically you don't want all of your allies to see the fact that your country doesn't support your trade policy, and be able to disperse that crowd by heating up their skin to 130 degrees and making them run away—that might be politically reasonable to do, to further your own political ends as a leader within a government. But it is totally immoral and unethical, and violates the very foundation of constitutional law in the United States, when you fail to allow the peaceful assembly of our citizens to exercise their rights of disagreement with what this government does. That right should never have been infringed, and should never be abridged. These technologies do both, and they do so because such unrest doesn't make a good CNN story from the point of view of the technology users.

Gas makes people mad. Beating people with clubs makes people mad. Hitting them and watching them run away doesn't create the same kind of anger, but it should when the fundamental issue is: "Do Americans have the right to speak out against their government in a peaceful and responsible way? Or do we not? Do our technologies promote and provide for the ability to invigorate the public debate? Or do they deny us the ability to have that debate?"

If they deny that debate by containing the population in this way, it's fundamentally wrong. And that's where it's headed, and that's, essentially, what it's about; it's about

control of the population, and control of political outcomes, and the management of perceptions.

Martin: I see something mentioned here in *Earth Rising* called the Black Widow. Can you talk about that?

Dr. Begich: If I recall correctly, I believe this was an instrument used to discharge jolts of electricity into people's bodies. It would be considered torture in most countries, and yet this instrument and others like it are exported. We're the biggest exporter, the United States, of what would be thought of as a "cattle prod", which is used, often, on prisoners to extract information from them by torturing them, by essentially electrocution, and using it in the most disgusting and gross ways. These technologies are used by the Third World despots who we all read about in the paper. And the biggest exporter of that technology is right here, the United States. We make it possible to torture people.

If you want to look at what happened in Tiananmen Square, you could look at it on a footage film with American cameras in Tiananmen Square because they happen to be the best for surveillance, so we provide the Chinese the way to absolutely insist on the compliance of their populations in Tiananmen Square when they were running over them with tanks. It's ludicrous what we do to enhance other people's ability to oppress with technologies that we've developed and we fail to restrict.

At American companies, if it's illegal in this country because it's immoral, unethical, and irresponsible, we should not be providing subsidies or contracts or any other privilege of being an American company, with a company that can't carry those values wherever it goes. Those values, if they're subsidized by our efforts as Americans, those values should be traveling with them, and they're not.

Martin: To your way of thinking, what should people be thinking about as a course of action, that they can actually do in their own lives, without being overwhelmed by this kind of information?

Dr. Begich: That's a big part of it. Something that we've asked people to do, I mean, obviously people help us a lot when they buy our materials. That's how we function, as we started this interview with.

But getting that material to the right policy-makers is KEY. It doesn't do any good if you read it and it sits on the shelf. What actually got our issue in front of the European Parliament was somebody in the United States who heard us on the radio, sent their copy of our book to someone who knew someone, who turned out to be the Environmental Chair of the European Parliament. Later, he became the Chairman of Foreign Affairs, and through that position facilitated hearings

and disclosures in this area.

So, informing people is the first step. That's one thing you can do.

The other thing that we've done, we've published a couple of essays on our www.earthpulse.com website. These essays are under "Political Empowerment". They're like step-by-step guides for organizing as a committee of one, what you can do that's simple, whether it's this issue or some other issue. And what we've said to people is, take those articles, give them to people, hand them out to people where people can use them. We don't care whether it's this issue or some other issue that you're passionate about, the same tools exist for creating political change.

Our view is, if everyone does a small part, a little bit of what's in front of them, and use these tools to accomplish it, the job will get done. We don't have to feel overwhelmed.

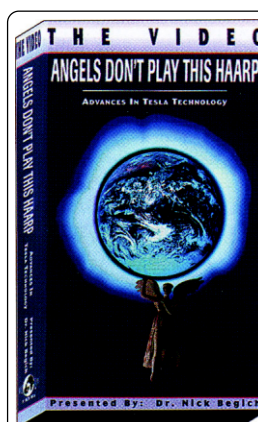
We lay out a lot of strategies for taking issues public, that have worked for us, that we have been able to demonstrate over the years. And those are posted on the website. They're free to anyone who wants them. And we just encourage people to get them out, and to use that information to deal with these kinds of issues, and other issues important to us, whether it's local, state, or national.

Martin: We were talking about the military and their emphasis on power, control, fear. How can the average citizen out there reading this, either in this country or somewhere else in the world, how can they read about this kind of technological capability and not be totally freaked-out?

Dr. Begich: It's certainly disturbing, but I think the other parts of it are, how do we look at distributing the information?

First of all, we don't look at the average person in the military as someone who is a villain, I mean, quite the contrary. These are people who got into these jobs to really defend the basic constitutional rights. It's not those folks who we're talking about when we talk about military. It's how the overall program is run and what's behind it.

At the same time, providing the information, I



Approximately 2 hrs.
List Price \$27.95

Angels Don't Play This HAARP: Advances in Tesla Technology

The Video

A studio-produced lecture
by Dr. Nick Begich

• The in-studio-produced lecture includes some photographs and other visual components of the project and serves as a useful complement to the popular book by the same title, *Angels Don't Play This HAARP: Advances in Tesla Technology*.

AVAILABLE FROM:

Earthpulse Press, Inc. Phone: (907) 249-9111
PO Box 201393 Fax: (907) 696-1277
Anchorage, AK 99520, USA <http://www.earthpulse.com>

think, is useful in a sense that “Ok, now we know what we’re up against. What can we do about it?” It’s our political processes that take us to the solutions, ultimately, and I think that’s where it has to be.

Does it mean that the solutions are going to be easily arrived at, or not arrived at without significant debate? The answer is “No”. There’s a lot of money at stake; there’s a lot at stake all the way around. And the reality is, national security for democracies is a major issue. But we need to have more of a comprehensive government, and that government was originally intended to be comprehensive.

Now what we have is fragmented government, and it is fragmented by the government bending to every special interest, until you’ve got something that doesn’t even make sense. You’ve got a patchwork quilt made out of rags, instead of something that shows some integration and quality of design.

In the centralized economies, like China, you still have this sort-of weaving of the carpet in a central design, and that design is based on a political philosophy that is contrary to most Westerners. And that political philosophy disregards many of the human rights and human values. And yet, here we are. We’re fueling the economies of these countries that become our adversaries, that then cause us to be motivated to create new technologies to help us to bail out of a situation that never should have existed in the first place.

The ultimate solutions for all of these issues deals with an informed public making informed decisions. These weapons systems cannot be used without the full knowledge of any sophisticated government because they create energy signatures that are very unique, very easily observable from space platforms. These are technologies that could be guarded against, and we know probably already who has demonstrated some level of capacity in these areas.

We have to have a discussion. We can’t just allow bureaucrats in a closet to have that discussion. I mean, we have to demonstrate some hope that the political processes can work. But they only work when people engage. And the biggest thing that I’ve heard in my life has always been “Well, you know, everyone is so apathetic. There’s only 10 or 20 percent of the population who are active.” That makes it a heck-of-a-lot easier if you can convince 5 or 10 percent that you’re right, and get them to exercise their political prerogatives. You can actually carry the day. And every major change, socially, religiously, culturally, that’s ever happened on the planet Earth started with one or two people, including the American Revolution, which started with a minority, as little as 5 or 6 percent of the population believing it was a good idea.

Change happens by people acting. Acting is the act of faith, stepping into what’s in front of you. Winning or losing isn’t the issue; it’s the act of doing. And that’s what we’re required to do—

learn from each of our mistakes. But at the same time, carry our version of the truth out, and be flexible enough to recognize when we make our mistakes along the way.

Doing nothing doesn’t solve it. Take a step, a small step, and the solutions will present themselves.

Martin: Let’s take this last moment here to sit back and scan away from the planet, taking a larger view. What would you say to our readers in closing remarks? Take as long as you like—words to consider, to ponder philosophically or spiritually. What kind of counsel would you give to those reading this article?

Dr. Begich: I’ve grown up in a very political environment my whole life. I’ve been engaged in the process as a young person. My father was in the Senate, I grew up in that kind of household, later in the United States Congress. At the same time, I’ve grown up with a lot of knowledge in the sciences and technology, and being able to study those areas.

But I still have to look at all of those things in conjunction with, really, an underlying philosophy of how we should live. Any policy-maker I’ve ever met, every person, regardless of the position they occupy in life, that I’ve ever met who had anything to say, always had a deep spiritual component to who they were. I think discovering a little bit about that tells you a lot about what they do in life. I think we’re all in the same boat.

People with the most obscure positions accomplish the most profound things. I mean, think about the greatest inventions on the planet. Who started those? Ford, Ford Motor Company, or the Wright Brothers, or even coffee makers and Apple computers; I mean, these were started by mavericks who didn’t jump out of some huge academic institution.

Each of us has that same creative capacity to create change within our sphere of influence, and that sphere changes as we step into each of the things that we believe in. That’s what we have found, in the last 7 or 8 years, particularly, as we’ve addressed these issues. We have found resources materialize, people materialize, the necessary things come into our lives that allow us to further our efforts in this area—only because we continue to try. And I think that’s the *real* underlying message to all of this—assess what’s going on, assess our own spiritual inventory.

If we’re being motivated by fear and panic, STOP right where you are, refocus your energy, because you cannot—if you look at brain activity in that state of mind, you will not, absolutely will not make good decisions that are the right decisions. And if you are experiencing anxiety, chances are it’s because you are moving too fast, too far in the wrong direction, or something is not balanced in your life. That’s what needs to be addressed, first.

I think what we find is that people do what they know they can do, whether it’s talking to their friend, or whether it’s something as simple as smiling at someone. It all starts with an action

that you can do. Fear comes from being threatened with something that you can’t control, or is unattainable.

There are lots of things each of us can do that result in a solution. I think it’s a chain that we all need to recognize. It’s no longer that you need these formal structures to accomplish it.


The Internet represents an information exchange. But recognize that there’s an “organic Internet”. It’s the exchange between human beings. And if we know that there are other people trying to do good things along these lines, and we each do a little bit, the accumulative effect is that the problems get solved.

If we spend our time organizing groups, you end up, usually, spending time arguing the fine points of structures and organizations, rather than dealing with the merits of the issues that you’re most concerned about. So the “organic Internet” is where we live and where we work, and it’s that organic nature of human beings that has allowed us to create the changes that we’re now facing.

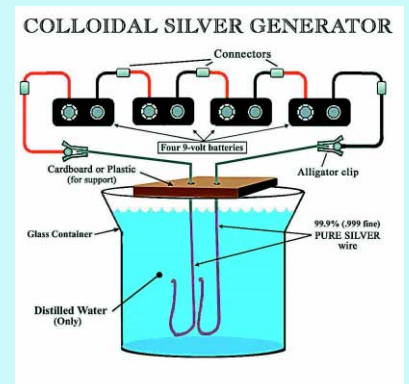
I think that’s how the big changes are possible, when individuals act in their own self-interest, and continue to try, in each of the ways that we, as individuals, can try to make a difference.

That’s all we’ve done. With a handful of people and a whole lot of effort, we have been able to see a lot accomplished. It’s been accomplished because individuals, sometimes against great odds, have taken that knowledge a little bit further. And we would encourage people to pursue their version of the truth and recognize that there are others doing the same.

Martin: This has been a real pleasure. Thank you, so much, for taking the time to talk with us.

Dr. Begich: Thanks for covering the issues; I appreciate it. I look forward to reading the article. 

Colloidal Silver Handbook



Why You Need It How To Make It

44-page booklet
\$6.50 (US), \$7 (CAN), \$8 (FOREIGN)
(shipping included)

Please see next-to-last page for ordering information or call toll-free: 1-877-280-2866.

Dealing With Inner Stirrings Of Unrest

5/4/01 SOLTEC

Good afternoon, my friend. It is I, Ceres Anthonious “Toniose” Soltec, come in the Radiant One Light of Creator Source. Be still and know that you are never alone or without MUCH support from the Lighted Realms.

Dear ones, you are IN the time of the transition or the “quickenings” as it has been referred to by many. This speeding-up phenomenon is causing a great stirring within all ones. Everyone is feeling the effects in one way or another. Some of you who keep your attitude positive at all times (we often refer to this as “keeping your frequency up”), and thus remain well grounded and centered, are still impacted in many ways by those who are struggling to understand what is causing the inner stirrings.

TO ALL ONES: Be very aware of the sudden mood swings and erratic behavior, both within self as well as those around you. Depression and anxiety are perhaps the two greatest “attacks” we see the majority of you having to deal with.

There are many factors that are affecting all ones. For many of you who are more sensitive to subtle energy shifts and non-physical phenomena (psychic-type experiences), you may very well be feeling the incoming “percussion wave” that is generated in etheric space prior to physical manifestation of many of these energy effects.

Many of you more sensitive ones (we often refer to you as Groundcrew for a Larger Mission) who have yet to find your inner connection—or who have found it, but want to ignore the messages coming in—are finding life to be getting more and more, shall we say, tedious. The little things are becoming major disturbances and, for some, the idea of peacefulness has become a distant, fanciful place that doesn’t really exist.

My friends, these times of transition do not need to be experienced from a position of painfulness or hardship. If you buy into the materialism of the world or the need for status and prestige, you will likely find that you have an ever-building anxiety as the monetary systems continue to crumble and the illusionary façade of “modern” living comes to an abrupt conclusion.

So, what is this “Groundcrew” of which I speak? And what is the “Larger Mission” that we, of the Lighted Realms, often refer to?

Many of you have a good grasp of what I speak, yet there are significant new readers of this information who are not yet familiar with this

terminology. We, of the Lighted Realms of Creation (some know us as the Lighted Brotherhood), are constantly reaching out to assist our brothers and sisters who have gotten themselves “trapped” in the third-dimensional karmic wheel of repetition.

This means that there are ones who incarnate lifetime after lifetime, and tend to fall back into the same “rut” of repetitive behavior and denial of their inner connection to God and all of Creation. Because of this phenomenon, we, of the Lighted Brotherhood, send forth volunteers (Groundcrew—that’s you!) who have agreed to incarnate into a physical body so as to provide physical conduits for large amounts of positive energy (Love and Compassion), and thus help these “stuck” ones to see a larger perspective of who they really are—part of a much larger Wholeness that permeates all perceivable time, space, matter, and beyond. This “Wholeness” is often referred to as God or Creator Source—The One who created you. This is the “Larger Mission” of which I spoke.

You ones who are Groundcrew (assume that you are if you resonate with the idea of helping others and being a positive influence on those with whom you come into contact) may very well be struggling with the “jangled vibrations” that currently exist in your environment. Your planetary solar system is vibrating at a faster and faster rate, and your Sun is preparing to send to your planet some much needed healing energies. These energies is balancing for the planetary orb you commonly refer to as Mother Earth. These energies are to help her to stabilize and to cleanse her of the great negative infestation.

This “negative infestation” is, in large part, the byproduct of the individuals who refuse to grow and see the immense value in pursuing spiritual wealth, rather than constantly seeking material wealth and physical status. As a result, the planet’s many natural resources and her ecological balance are greatly out of alignment with respect to where they should be. As I have discussed many times before, Mother Earth is calling out for help, and Great Lighted Forces are responding to her petitions, resulting in the Great Healing that is well underway.

The inhabitants of Earth have been given many, many opportunities to lessen or avoid the kinds of “harsher” experiences which, when your planet becomes very much out of balance, are a necessary part of the rebalancing process. However, for many these opportunities have constantly been ignored. This is simply to state the

facts of the matter.

If the facts of the matter are that you just jumped out of an airplane and your parachute fails to open and YOU CHOSE not to take the advice of a more experienced instructor who said you should wear a reserve chute, and you then petition to God at the last moment to save you (from your own ignorance), then what would be the prudent thing for the Master Teacher to do?

It is well known and understood that there is no substitute for first-hand experience. You ones are in a schoolroom wherein you are efforting toward a higher understanding of your innate abilities to become a balanced co-creator. You must learn to TAKE RESPONSIBILITY for your actions—as well as for your inactions. Inactions are CHOICES you made to do NOTHING. You are still responsible for ALL of your choices as being part of your personal growth.

We, of the Lighted Realms, do not view physical death of the body as a major tragedy. You each will continue on and, if need be, reincarnate to further your schooling. What we do see as “tragedy” is all the missed opportunities to grow beyond the self-imposed limitations. We find great sorrow when we observe ones, who see Truth that will break the chains of self-imprisonment, still turn away for various reasons of doubt and self-punishment.

Recognizing the Truth of who you are, and your place within the Infinite Source, Creator God, and that your actions and choices directly affect all ones, everywhere—albeit seemingly ever so slightly, sometimes, from the physical perception—are among the very first few steps ones need to take in order to pull themselves up out of the “quicksand” they have been struggling with, lifetime after lifetime.

You who have chosen to come forth to help your brothers and sisters in need do so out of great compassion and love. You also recognize the opportunity to expand your own awareness of self, and thus hone and refine your own abilities. There is a phrase that is commonly quoted on your planet: “Necessity is the mother of invention.” Let us state this another way: “Desire is that which summons forth a CREATIVE answer to the question posed.”

When your desire is to help others, and you hold your desire strong within your heart, Great Creative Energies begin to focus through you, as well as a myriad of like-minded entities who share this same desire, and thus the amplification is indeed great.

By contrast, let’s say that your desire is to simply help yourself. The energy is still focused through you, but often it will lack the support of the many like-minded entities adding their energy to yours, simply because in this case the like-minded entities are only interested in helping themselves.

There are ALWAYS exceptions to be philosophized about in regard to this last subject, however, a general understanding will help you ones to find the answers you seek. Often we state

things in such a way as to trigger knowledge or understanding within you who are seeking this type of information. Most of you will resonate with Truth when you hear it, and thus it “rings true” within.

Let us please go back to our original topic of discussion—the inner “stirring” that may be giving you ones, or ones you know, a bit of difficulty. Many are proclaiming to not be happy, and feeling like they are somehow missing out on “something” in life. These ones are being diagnosed by the “doctors” as having severe or chronic depression, and are often being treated with chemical concoctions that more or less disconnect the entity from the body. In turn, this will make the individual VERY susceptible to being invaded by negatively oriented higher-dimensional entities. This is most pronounced in younger children who have not yet developed a strong sense of self and lack a strong affinity for the physical body. Thus you have a recipe for things such as has become somewhat of a trend—school shootings.

Besides the natural frequency upshifts caused by your solar system entering the “cosmic carwash” (a very-high-frequency section of space within your solar system’s orbit around the large central Sun called Alcyone), you also have very man-made energy waves being produced by devices such as the HAARP system up in Alaska and at other locations all around your globe. These energy waves are causing a “scrambled” feeling within many of you, and are in large part the reason for the ringing in the ears (tinnitus) and the disrupted sleep patterns.

The experiments not only affect the weather patterns across the surface of the Earth, they also affect the natural curvature and thickness of your planet’s electromagnetic field, and thus create an unnatural bending of the energies that come in from your Sun. This, in turn, causes erratic climate shifts and localized conditions that are quite unpredictable by your scientists who think they know what they are doing.

There is also an emotional strain added to you ones, along with straining the planetary being herself. The more games these scientist play with the ionosphere, the greater will be your Mother Earth’s need for healing, and thus you shall witness greater and greater solar activity from your Sun who, as a parent, is responding to the call for help from an offspring.

These manmade disruptive conditions are in no way limited to just the HAARP system, but include cellphone towers, radio waves, and other, more exotic “scalar” or “pranic” energy wave devices less-known-about in public circles. Each of these so-called “modern marvels” in technology would be banned if the mass population fully understood the detrimental effects they are having on the mental and emotional well-being of the planet and its inhabitants.

The next logical question should be: “What can I do to keep from falling into a depression or from feeling the waves of anxiety?” The single most effective way for the average person to raise their

frequency, and thus establish a positive mental attitude, is to get busy helping others.

Some of you may feel like you are the one who needs help, and so “How can I possibly help another when I myself feel like I am falling apart?”

Call upon Higher Source for guidance and assistance. Find the SMALL things in life that bring at least a sense of contentment, if not joy. Look at these small things and see what they have in common. Most will find that there is an element of creativity associated with these pleasant undertakings. Creative activities are ALWAYS pleasing to a Lighted individual. Look for various creative outlets. Humor is a very powerful way to achieve a high-frequency state almost instantly. Some ones thoroughly enjoy deep philosophical debates, while others may prefer a “lighter” discussion regarding such as free-energy devices or UFOs.

Get busy learning about the things that fascinate you. If UFOs are your passion, then spend time reading or studying that phenomenon. If Angels are more your fancy, then by all means learn all you can about Angels. The point is to pull yourself out of the induced depression or anxiety state.

To just sit and “stew” in your own self-absorbed mess will only worsen the condition. Continually dwelling on past woes, sorrows, and angers, as if these just happened today, will only serve to keep you in a low-frequency disconnected state, and thus amplify the inner discord.

Once you get busy doing something that, at the very least, gives you a sense of contentment, then you will be in a much more receptive (higher-frequency) state that allows a greater flow of creative ideas through you. This, in turn, will lead to more positive energy around you, and you will

eventually be much more able to help others who are trying to cope with the same type of problems.

Please remember that the best teachers are the ones who teach by example. A very busy person is almost never depressed.

Remember to seek out something new every day. This can be done simply by taking a refreshing walk and observing something or someone you have not seen prior. Your personal Guides work diligently in this regard, though many of you hardly notice the little miracles which unfold all around you each day. Observing new things each day will help you to stay grounded (connected within) and will help you to break any repetitive “rut” you may have fallen into without really knowing it. True happiness comes from living in the moment and experiencing newness as it unfolds.

Dear ones, these are mere suggestions designed to assist you who are calling out for greater understanding. The only way to achieve TRUE self-growth is to walk the path for yourself. There is no magic or mystery when you come into the understanding of who you really are and what Potential lies within your grasp.

We, of the Lighted Realms, wish only to see you each come into a greater self-awareness because, from that place of realization of your Divine heritage, you amplify Creator’s Love many, many times over.

I am Ceres Anthonious “Toniose” Soltec, Friend, Wayshower, and Geophysical Coordinator of this Earth Transition Project, come with the Hosts of God, in Light and Service to *The One Light—Creator God*. May you find the recognition of God within the newness and opportunities that come as gifts with each new day.

Blessings and Peace to you ALL! Salu. \triangle

WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach

Over 400 pages +4 color photos \$15 (+S/H)

Over 500 pages \$20 (+S/H)

Do you enjoy the spiritual messages shared here in The SPECTRUM? If so then you won't want to miss these two volumes packed full of earlier shared messages.

“Our Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation are attempting to communicate with ALL of us at this time. Why? Take a look around you. The old ways of doing things aren't working. Our planet is entering a time of massive, turbulent change and renewal. To put it bluntly: we NEED help! And that's where these books come into the picture. Yes, eventually 'the Phoenix will arise from the ashes' after this Great Cleansing process, but the ride could be quite a bumpy one, especially for those ill-prepared for what is to happen.” — From the back cover of Volume I

“Let us begin with WHO you are. You, the non-physical YOU, are an infinite thought projection of the One who created you (God!). You are the product of His desire. You are, in effect, Desire manifest in uniqueness of purpose.” — Esu “Jesus” Sananda (Vol. II)

Please see next-to-last page for ordering or call toll-free: 1-877-280-2866

China Incident: Technology Transfer

“It’s All About Money”

Editor’s note: The following eye-opening discussion adds yet more clues that widen the gap between reality and the government-fed news media versions of what’s going on with the recent China spy-plane events. But that gap shouldn’t surprise any regular readers of this publication. Those of you who listened carefully to the subtle (or sometimes not so subtle) changes in successive media reports must have thought you were either losing your mind, or the liars were THAT uncoordinated.

(Make sure you see Sherman Skolnick’s comments on this subject elsewhere in this issue of The SPECTRUM. And as you read early on below, Al Martin labels the Hanssen spy case as patently phony as Sherman Skolnick did when he supplied intriguing details about Hanssen’s background that we presented back in our March issue of this newspaper.)

For those of you unfamiliar with this guy, Al Martin is a retired U.S. Navy Lt. Commander and former officer in the Office of Naval Intelligence. In his own biographical statement he claims to be: “America’s foremost whistleblower on government fraud and corruption, having testified before the congressional Kerry Committee and the Alexander Committee. He lives at an undisclosed location, since the criminals named in the book have been returned to national power and prominence. His column ‘Behind The Scenes In The Beltway’ is published regularly on Al Martin Raw.”

Al has a new 384-page book titled: The Conspirators: Secrets Of An Iran Contra Insider which includes classic Al Martin columns which are as typically irreverent as they are factually eye-opening. It is available for \$17.95. Call: 1-877-776-9004, or write to: National Liberty Press, P.O. Box 43, Pray MT 59065, or visit his www.almartinraw.com Internet website.

Part I of the following two-part analysis was written before the “hostages” were released. Part II was inspired, a bit later, by all the red-faced liars who had to deal with The Truth of Part I.

MAY 2001 AL MARTIN

Aries II Down: Another Technology Transfer to China

In the continuing effort to make China the bogeyman of the 21st century, Washington has

scored yet another coup—the loss of the EP-3E Aries II surveillance aircraft.

It’s very reminiscent of the phony FBI Hanssen Spy Case. In other words, what the U.S. Government is saying just doesn’t jibe with the facts.

The implausible government story states that the Aries II aircraft was supposedly escorted by ancient Chinese F-8 fighter planes to a Chinese military base at Hainan Island.

The Aries II has an electronic counter-measure capability that could completely fry the electronic components of a state-of-the-art MIG 29, let alone a vintage Chinese F-8. Its defensive capability consists of highly advanced directional microwave weaponry.

Also this U.S. Navy aircraft uses technology that is proprietary to the National Security Agency. Most of the technology on the aircraft is electronic intercept in nature.

According to Department of Defense statements, all protocols were broken. This indicates that the incident has been staged to create a deliberate transfer of this technology. This technology is so advanced that even the NSA was queasy about giving it to the Chinese.

Since this technology is not proprietary to the Department of Defense, and since the NSA directly controls the contractors who produce this equipment, there wasn’t any way for those who are in favor of transferring this technology to China, as a matter of illegal covert State policy, to effect this transfer without staging an international incident. Therefore, an incident had to be created to give the Chinese this technology.

Whoever was in charge of the aircraft command must have been in on it. Otherwise they would not have had the authority to circumvent the protocols, unless directly ordered to do so. The aircraft then would either be in pieces and the crew would be floating in life rafts. Or they would all be dead.

By the way, the military designation of the EP-3E Aries II aircraft is high enough that all crew members carry cyanide capsules. They must not fall into enemy hands for interrogation. And that is precisely where they are at this moment.

The Department of Defense claims they know nothing—another bogus claim, since throughout the inside of the aircraft there is a discreet video system which continues to

broadcast.

The Defense Department is also trying to imply that the Chinese are jamming the signals, but what they’re not saying is that the Chinese don’t have the technological capability to jam these signals. These are highly advanced microburst transmissions that can even be bounced off of China’s own satellites. The Chinese would not even be aware of it. Russian and Chinese equipment cannot even detect such complex microburst transmissions.

The protocol on this aircraft is very simple. If there was any chance that the aircraft could fall into hostile hands, the crew is deemed to be completely expendable. The protocol can only be overridden by the President of the United States.

The only logical conclusion about this incident is that it is simply an ongoing transfer of sophisticated technology to the Chinese military.

First, the government had admitted that there were 24 personnel on the aircraft the “majority of which were U.S. Navy personnel”. The aircraft has 19 operating stations. Who are the non-Navy personnel, which the government refuses to identify?

Second, why did the crew not execute its emergency protocol and destroy the aircraft?

The media is reporting that the crew is supposed to destroy the technology by any means necessary. What they’re not saying is that the aircraft has a self-destruct mechanism already built in. It could have been completely destroyed.

If it appears that the aircraft is about to fall into “hostile” hands, the normal protocol is that the self-destruct mechanism is supposed to be activated. If the aircraft is over international waters, they are supposed to actually ditch the plane and land on the water. The aircraft is built so it can make an emergency water landing.

Since the Aries II is a naval aircraft, it is built to stay afloat long enough for the crew to get out and the life rafts to automatically inflate. The aircraft also carries emergency survival equipment with an EBIRB, an emergency locating system.

The protocol then would have been to either destroy the plane or land on the water, in which case, had the emergency self-destruct mechanism been rendered inoperable for any reason, as the plane began to sink, the emergency self-destruct mechanism would have been activated

automatically when sea water came into contact with the amitol derivative explosives in the mechanism. Amitol automatically explodes when sufficiently saturated by seawater.

Even if the self-destruct mechanism had been rendered inoperable, as the aircraft sank into the ocean and filled with seawater, it would have automatically detonated. The question remains: why weren't these protocols followed?

If the plane was able to travel an additional 76 miles and land on hostile territory, why couldn't it have flown to Vietnamese territorial waters? The U.S. Government claims that the plane was "severely damaged" and had to make an emergency landing.

How "severely damaged" could the plane have been and still have flown 76 miles to make a landing at a Chinese air force base?

The aircraft had to fly north when it could have simply turned west. Since it was less than 76 miles from Vietnamese territorial waters, there would have been no threat there, given the extremely hostile relationship between Vietnam and China regarding territorial disputes in that region.

One could almost say that the reason the protocol was not invoked was because China was not considered a "hostile" country.

The "coincidental" nature of this international incident also plays into the hands of the Republican right and the defense contractors clamoring to sell Taiwan the large and profitable arms package which includes the Aegis II missile system.

The longstanding Bush family connections with defense contractors who would profit handsomely by this sale should also not be underestimated vis-à-vis the creation of this current incident. Regarding the yet unidentified extra personnel on the aircraft—could they in fact be electronics experts who were there to help the Chinese dismantle the technology?

The key system the Chinese want from this aircraft is called SCSS, Story Classic Surveillance System. It is the most sophisticated electronics surveillance and communications reception technology ever constructed.

It has the ability to intercept and decode transmissions. It can locate the source of the transmissions and automatically translate from any language into English. It can pick up computer transmissions, telephone and fax transmission, and long-wave transmissions from submarines. In short, this device can intercept any electronics communication generated anywhere on the planet, underneath the ocean, and even in outer space. There has never been anything like it. It is estimated to be 20 years ahead of any other similar technology.

The reason why Washington wasn't able to get this device to China through the usual illicit means is that it is proprietary to the National Security Agency. They're the ones who control these devices and they're the ones who build these devices.

Its capabilities are truly fantastic—simultaneous translation in all languages from any intercepts—underwater traffic, cable traffic, email traffic, telephone traffic, and satellite traffic. And it can also pinpoint the location of where the transmission originates.

The National Security Agency has been consistently opposed to the Washington policy of covertly arming China. NSA does not have the same vested interest that those in the shadows of the White House and the Department of Defense have in arming China.

It must be remembered that the modus operandi is to rearm China and to make China the bogeyman of the 21st century, so everybody can start making money again. Essentially it's an effort to turn back the clock.

NSA does not have a vested interest in this because it doesn't need to operate from a large covert infrastructure. It doesn't have to generate illicit covert monies the way others do. It's not like the CIA or Department of Defense. It is really a more technically oriented agency dealing in electronics. It doesn't deal in a lot of field intelligence, and the sales of weapons and narcotics to produce illegal covert revenue streams pursuant to the sustenance of illegal illicit or surreptitious State policy. It is more of a technical adjunct, and therefore the NSA doesn't have this vested interest.

The SCSS is proprietary technology built by the NSA. It's built by a shadowy electronics company known as Vtek Industries, which is secretly controlled by the NSA. It's so tightly controlled that the DoD and others in Washington haven't been able to get their hands on it.

This SCSS system is also the same system used in the NSA Westar 7 satellite, which has the ability to monitor all telephone communications on Earth. Unlike the Echelon system, which is an invasive system, the SCSS is a passive intelligence-gathering system.

The Chinese F-8 fighters, which supposedly forced the Aries II to land, are knock-offs of early MIG-21 jets from about 1961.

The U.S. Government is saying that the two Chinese F-8 fighters were on "routine patrol" (you could ask: how do they know that?) and one of them collided with the EP-3E.

They're not mentioning the fact that the Chinese actually scrambled the aircraft out of their airbase on Hainan Island to intercept the Aries II, even though the aircraft was over international waters.

The electronic countermeasure capability of this aircraft is so advanced, and the Chinese ECCM (electronic counter-counter measure) is so antiquated, that it is in fact possible that the only way the Chinese aircraft could do anything would be to ram the U.S. aircraft.

The Aries II ECM capability would have completely fried-out the fire and control mechanisms of the F-8. They couldn't have fired. They couldn't have locked on the radar and target imaging system. The only thing they

could have done to be a threat is to have rammed the aircraft.

That part of the story has plausibility, but now they're saying the contact was accidental.

How do you make "accidental" contact with weather conditions of a brilliant clear sky and unlimited ceiling?

They would have visually seen it from a long way off, since it's a large aircraft.

The other explanation is that the Chinese aircraft was letting the Aries II know that, if they didn't fly to Hainan Island, the Chinese pilots were prepared to sacrifice their lives and ram the plane. In other words: "Your ECM technology may have fried our fire and control mechanism, and our target imaging system, but we will still ram you."

The Chinese pilots didn't have the bigger picture. They were scrambled out on a mission and sent after this aircraft with the instructions to force this aircraft to land on Chinese territory by any means necessary.

It's also unlikely that the Navy personnel on the Aries II knew the reasons. It's probably only the shadowy unidentified non-Navy extra personnel who knew what was going on. Therefore, the Navy personnel didn't really have any choice. It was either fly the plane to Chinese territory—or get rammed.

These are the issues the U.S. Government is dancing around. And just like the Hanssen case, the more the government talks about this incident, the more they contradict what they said before.

First they said there were 24 people on the aircraft. Then, when everyone noticed the aircraft complement of people was less, they said there were additional non-Navy personnel, which they weren't prepared to identify. Then, suddenly, the F-8s were on patrol. Then they admitted that they were scrambled out. Then they said the plane had to make an emergency landing.

The Department of Defense briefing stated that the plane was in "severe distress" and "they were going down and they had to make an emergency landing" when they were able to fly an additional 76 miles.

This always happens because you've got the State Department issuing press releases. You've got Defense issuing press releases. The Navy is issuing press releases. And as always in government, they don't coordinate the lies.

Everyone has different agendas, and consequently there isn't any cooperation for the LCC. The LCC (Lie Coordination Committee) function doesn't work. And this really exists. Usually it comprises one of the Deputy Assistant Secretaries of each agency in the cabinet.

The problem is, when there are so many turf battles and cases of inter-agency rivalry, these agencies have different agendas and the normal Lie Coordination function doesn't work.

Most recently, the Navy has issued another contradicting statement—that contrary to public

knowledge, the aircraft was not fitted with an explosive self-destruct mechanism.

The Navy spokesman actually said that the self-destruct mechanism in the aircraft consisted in having a hammer at every operating station. Every operating station comes with its own emergency hammer that's built into it.

The instructions on the hammer state that if there's any chance that the plane will fall into hostile hands, the station operator is instructed to "take the hammer and beat the ever loving piss out of this piece of equipment".

In fact, the Department of Defense issued a statement that, as the plane was being escorted to Chinese territory, the crew was supposed to be taking their hammers and beating the piss out of their stations. Why did the aircraft personnel wait until the aircraft was on the ground before attempting to destroy the equipment, while armed Chinese troops were entering the aircraft?

The DoD has repeatedly stated the level of technology is so advanced that, if it were to fall into hostile hands, it would seriously impact U.S. offensive military capabilities for a decade. Therefore, either the Department of Defense is over-hyping this equipment. Or someone in Washington wanted this equipment to be in Chinese hands. There is no other explanation.

And here's the ludicrous context of this ludicrous story.

With the most secret electronics surveillance system in existence—for which crews are supposed to become expendable, before the equipment falls into enemy hands—the only self-destruct mechanism, according to the Department of Defense, is a spare hammer with the instructions on the label "to beat the ever loving piss out of it".

This is not your ordinary hammer, but a "special" Department of Defense hammer, which undoubtedly cost the American taxpayer \$600.

But the real operating protocol for the emergency procedures of the Aries II—if there is any possibility that the aircraft should become involved in a situation wherein said technology may fall into hostile hands—the crew becomes completely expendable.

They are to undertake whatever measures are necessary to prevent this equipment from falling into hostile hands. In other words, the technology on this aircraft is so sophisticated that it is CL-1 (Compartmentalized Level 1) technology, the highest possible classification that exists.

The people who fly the Aries II surveillance aircraft equipped with this technology are essentially operating on a wartime protocol, while flying parallel to the coast of a hostile nation. They must counter any threat to this technology by its destruction.

If the Department of Defense claims that the aircraft doesn't have an explosive self-destruct mechanism, the question remains: why didn't they just let the plane go into the ocean?

The crew's lives are immediately expendable

upon threat, which means that they are to expend their lives to prevent the technology and equipment in question from falling into hostile hands. So why is the crew still alive? And why is the aircraft still intact?

ARIES II REVISITED: THE DELUGE OF GOVERNMENT LIES CONTINUES

The U.S. Government's Ludicrous Statement Index regarding the Aries II incident once more scales to new heights of ludicrousness.

It all started again on Wednesday, April 25, when, according to *Jane's Defense Weekly*, the Department of Defense was put under more pressure by the facts recited in the *Al Martin Raw* article on the downed plane incident.

Besides *Jane's*, there was a plethora of other media outlets that "hammered" the Department of Defense's previous assertion that the Aries crew had successfully destroyed the bulk of the technology in question.

Interestingly enough, the Aries II Down story published on *Al Martin Raw* was the only story in the world that actually called this incident a "technology transfer" from the very beginning.

It is by now reasonable to conclude that the government has actually made a defacto admission, that this incident was in fact a technology transfer from the United States to China.

Suddenly the Department of Defense added "axes" to their ludicrous story (as in "the crew tried to destroy the top secret equipment with axes") when in fact there were no axes in the inventory on the aircraft. Then they admitted that there were no axes anywhere.

What happened is, they got their wires crossed. That was the Department of Defense release. Subsequently, when the Navy released the inventory of what was on the plane, people noticed there were no axes. After all, why would you have "axes" on this type of an aircraft? I mean, you're not chopping firewood up there.

This is called Bad Lie Coordination, as usual, as it's been all along in this story.

Then the Department of Defense admitted that "not as much technology" was destroyed as they previously had said, and that they now believe that the Chinese are in possession of certain technology that they didn't think they were in possession of before.

Subsequently, on April 27, the Department of Defense finally admitted that "no technology was destroyed". In fact, they say that it is reasonable to assume that the Chinese are in possession of the entire Story Classic System—the key technology they were interested in which is the technology that interprets the data, not necessarily that which collects the data.

For a long time, the Chinese have tried to buy the Aries II system surreptitiously and they have not been successful. The Russians don't have anything that's equivalent. In addition, the

Aries II has multi-channel capability, which allows it to collect an unusually large amount of data at one time. It's called one source point technology.

Now let's take a look at the Government's latest pronouncement. According to the Department of Defense, the Chinese have agreed to have a delegation of DoD representatives come to Hainan Island to inspect the aircraft.

However (I love it), no photographs can be taken because it is a "secure Chinese military base". And no media will be allowed, thus allowing the Department of Defense the opportunity to backpedal on their previous statement of Friday, wherein they admitted that they suspected that the Chinese had taken 95% of the technology on the aircraft.

The American media will be fed dummied-up photographs showing how much of the equipment was supposedly destroyed.

Furthermore, the Department of Defense has stated that they are negotiating with the Chinese request for monetary reparations to be paid by the United States for the incident.

[*Editor's note: Go read what Sherman Skolnick wrote on the actual scope of this money deal, elsewhere in this issue of The SPECTRUM, to answer the perennial question of where our tax dollars are going—besides those \$600 "special" hammers Al mentioned earlier!*]

Meanwhile, at the weekly meeting of the group at Redstone Arsenal in Huntsville Alabama, the generals were in stitches about it. (By the way, the group of retired generals and colonels call themselves the MICs, which stands for Military Industrial Complexers. They even have a bowling team called "The Complexers".)

The U.S. major general there is very friendly with the Chinese major general from the People's Liberation Army, which runs an arms company surreptitiously out of Hong Kong. The Chinese position was that this was supposed to be a "clean technology transfer" and they're supposed to get everything.

What gummed up the works is that not everyone on the aircraft was in the loop. The only people who were in the loop were the five so-called unidentified non-military personnel, which incidentally the Department of Defense still refuses to identify.

Conveniently, when they show photographs of the people who have been returned, they only show the Navy personnel. They have still never shown these other civilian personnel. No pictures of them landing or being transported. Nothing. It's very convenient.

In fact, some of it—a little of it—was evidently really destroyed. So the Chinese are now demanding that U.S. taxpayer money be paid to them to illegally purchase from surreptitious U.S. arms merchants the same technology.

This will allow the Department of Defense to backpedal on their previous statement, since

there can be no independent corroboration on the photographs they're going to show.

Regarding previous statements, the use of the hammers to bang the high-tech equipment on the plane has been confirmed—but they were ball-peen hammers, not the eight-pound hammers the Department of Defense claimed.

The government also claimed there were "axes" used to smash the equipment, but the only axes that were ever known to be around the aircraft were the axes that the Chinese soldiers used to break down the doors.

Contrary to the Ludicrous Government Statements, there are no other axes on the aircraft. The plane has an internal fire extinguishing system, so there is no need for the typical "break this glass" cabinets on board. The only axes were the axes the Chinese soldiers left behind after they broke down the door.

What makes it even more ludicrous is the Department of Defense statement no.16, out of the 142 they've now made. First they said that the crew had time to destroy the technology while the plane was still in the air. Then they said—no, that's not true, because the plane was so severely damaged, they were busy trying to land, so they didn't have time.

Then they went to a second line where they got hammers after the plane was on the ground in order to try to destroy it. Despite this story, subsequently a press release from the Chinese Army through the Chinese State Media claimed that the Chinese soldiers were inside the aircraft within 60 seconds after it came to a stop on the ground.

Historically speaking, dummied-up video footage and photographs for publication by the Department of Defense is nothing new.

For example, in the September 1985 ASAT tests, the DoD showed videotape of a high-altitude anti-satellite missile launch from an F-15 successfully destroying a low-orbit satellite.

Later the Department of Defense admitted it was a fake and that the missile in fact didn't hit anything. In other words, the entire thing was dummied-up.

Then, in 1989, the Department of Defense videotape showed one of the new Patriot missile systems striking a target. Subsequently they admitted that that videotape was also dummied-up.

Then, in 1996, they showed the V-22 Osprey on "successful military maneuvers" stating that the aircraft performed to its full specifications. Later they back-pedaled on that too, saying that this video and the accompanying photographs had also been dummied-up.

In this incident, they were videotaping the actual Osprey. It was one of the first times they showed the Osprey in camouflage colors. The plane, during the test, actually crashed—after they said "it performed flawlessly". Actually, they spliced the footage together, as they commonly do.

It should also be noted that the Department

of State said that they would negotiate with the Chinese for reparation payments.

Meanwhile, the Department of Defense denied it, then later backpedaled again and said that they have no knowledge because State didn't tell Defense in advance what they were going to do.

Interestingly enough, the Department of State isn't linking this reparation to the loss of the Chinese fighter. Thus reparations would be an admission that the U.S. had done something wrong. They're essentially caving in. What they will do for public consumption is subsequently tie this payment to reparations for the loss of the aircraft and payment to the pilot's family.

Meanwhile the Complexers were all laughing at the manufactured indignation of the Chinese Government over Bush's announcement of military sales to Taiwan. Bush, as everybody knows, refused to sell Taiwan the Aegis-class guided missile destroyers. Instead, he decided to sell them the Kidd-class guided missile destroyers.

The media didn't explain what this really means. The Kidd-class guided missile destroyers were first manufactured in the 1970s. They have long since been retired from our own naval inventory. As a matter of fact, they had to take them out of mothballs to sell them to the Taiwanese. They carry a missile system that "couldn't hit a flying elephant". This is the weapons system that the U.S. decided to sell to Taiwan.

The infamous illegal Chinese arms merchant, Lanny Chin, was also there. He said that, of course, his government would come out with some righteously indignant statement threatening the United States, regarding the sale, when in fact the Chinese are actually laughing about it.

As a matter of fact, the United States Naval Museum has officially classified the Kidd-class guided missile destroyers as "antiques". They are absolutely no match whatsoever for the new Chinese Sunburn Class guided missile destroyers that the Chinese bought from the Russians.

What nobody seems to understand is that, according to the 1979 protocol between the United States and Taiwan (when Carter first

backed away from Taiwan and when the U.S. withdrew its ambassador and put Taiwan on a special status), the Taiwanese were limited to purchasing weapons systems from the U.S. or U.S. allies that the U.S. approved of—in exchange for military protection from the United States.

This limits what the Taiwanese can buy. Also, the protocol allowed the U.S. to sell all its weapons through intermediaries since there is no direct diplomatic exchange. The weapons are sold to offshore companies, cutouts essentially, then sold to the Taiwanese at about three times what the weapons are actually worth.

It was done that way on purpose so the Complexers could make money.


The Democrats never really cared about it. It was more of a Republican issue. Essentially what the U.S. is doing is sacrificing Taiwan for a commercial relationship with the Peoples Republic of China.

When Bush Jr. reiterated American support for Taiwan, many people noticed the weakness of the statement. It is a reversal from the previous Reagan-Bush statements. The U.S. has backed away from the protocol that an attack on Taiwan from the Peoples Republic of China was an aggressive act of war against the United States, the Reagan-Bush interpretation.

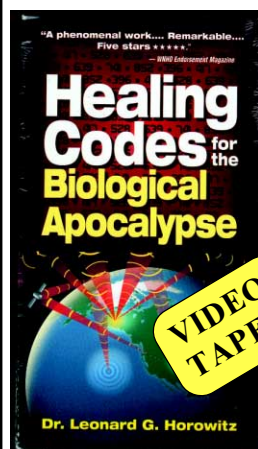
What Bush Jr. has intimated in his statement is that an aggressive act against Taiwan will no longer be considered an act of war against the United States. As time goes by, the U.S. will slowly back away from Taiwan. Then it is likely that the Taiwanese will buy weapons from the Russians. It is the only place where they can buy sophisticated weapons that actually work.

If you look at the cutouts that are selling antique weapons systems to Taiwan at three times what they are worth, they are cutouts that are directly linked to defense contractors in which the Bush family has a vested financial interest—for example, Lockheed Martin, Rockwell, Boeing, and in particular, Loral—a company in which the Bush family is most heavily invested.

What they're doing now essentially is augmenting their own wallets.

It's all about money. 

Healing Codes VIDEO Set (4-hrs.)



Could bioelectric technologies investigated during the Cold War provide the most advanced form of killing, enslaving, and coercing billions of unsuspecting people worldwide? More frightening: could infectious agents, including the "mad cow disease" protein "prion" crystal, have been engineered to effect a new insidious level of bio-spiritual warfare?

Dr. Len Horowitz investigates 2000 years of religious and political persecution and the latest technologies being used to enslave, coerce, and even kill billions of unsuspecting people.

This work returns the most precious spiritual knowledge, power, and "healing codes" to humanity. It offers new hope for the loving masses to survive the worldwide plagues, famines, and weather changes that are now at hand. In perfect time for these cataclysmic events, *Healing Codes* presents an urgent, monumental, and inspired work that will be hailed for generations to come.

Two VIDEO Tape set: [4 hours]: \$39.95 (+S/H)

Please see next-to-last page for ordering information
or call toll-free: 1-877-280-2866.

**New Offering
NOW AVAILABLE**

Timing Signposts And A Message From The Hopi Elders

Editor's note: Most of you would recognize author John Hogue from his longtime excellent scholarship on the well-known 16th century French astrologer, physician, and visionary Michel de Nostre-Dame (1503-1566), otherwise known as Nostradamus.

Because of the persistently fine level of John's work in many areas of prophetic research over the past several decades, he has acquired an earned respect that, among other things, has opened doors for him to sources of Native American traditions that many have been denied access to enter. With that in mind, we would like to share this brief but thought-provoking analysis which John has recently offered.

A few editorial comments are within brackets, in italics, which may add some food for thought to John's analysis. Indeed, the Great Purification is well underway and we would be wise to remember—as the river flows faster and faster—an ancient Hopi proverb which says: "Hold fast to the words of your ancestors." Those words hold great guidance at this most critical evolutionary time.

4/16/01 JOHN HOGUE

A Message From The Hopi Elders:
"We are the ones we have been waiting for."

Dear friends,

The Hopi Native Americans of the American Southwest have an ancient prophecy that has long foreseen the destruction of our present world through a purification by fire. You will know the times for this purification are at hand when a series of prophecies known as the "final warnings" are fulfilled.

The first set of warnings were meant to alert the Hopi Elders of a future time when the purification of the world was at hand, after which, they were expected to break their silence and warn the world of a second set of predictions hastening the onset of the purification of the world by fire.

Here is the first set of warnings:

THE WARNING: An iron horse will come to the land of the Red man.

THE FULFILLMENT: This is the train. It appeared in the 19th century.

THE WARNING: The White man will raise metal wires into the skies.

THE FULFILLMENT: These are telegraph lines of the 19th, and later the power lines of the 20th century.

THE WARNING: Cobwebs will crisscross the skies.

THE FULFILLMENT: These are the contrails [and chemtrails] of planes and jets.

THE WARNING: The powers of the Red, the Swastika, and the Sun will threaten turtle island.

THE FULFILLMENT: North America, seen from space, looks like the outline of a turtle. (Don't ask me how pre-Columbian seers knew that.) In World War II and in the Cold War that followed, these three "powers" did threaten North America. The Swastika of the Nazis, and later the "Red" forces of the Communists of Russia and China beset Turtle Island. The powers of the Sun did directly scorch the earth of Native lands when the White man tested his atomic bombs in Nevada and New Mexico, near the Hopi sacred lands in Arizona.

[If we move forward a bit from the World War II timeframe to the present time, we have complicated threats from Red China happening right now. As well there are massive threatening corona/sunspot activities from the Sun going on. And, if you and I were able to monitor extremely secretive activities at the South Pole (and at a number of other places that would be regarded as secret underground bases), perhaps the Nazis are also involved in some kind of threatening activities going on right now.]

THE WARNING: The White man will create a Gourd of Ashes that will lay waste to the land and keep it infertile for generations.

THE FULFILLMENT: These are atomic bombs. Radiation is the sterilizing plague.

[And we also now have far more sophisticated and deadly destructive technologies—hydrogen, neutron, scalar. The neutron bomb case, in particular, is capable of destroying all lifeforms without particularly affecting matter. Such would super-sterilize any soil, including its important

life-giving microorganisms. Who knows how long it would take to regenerate such soil back into a healthy "organic" state again.]

THE WARNING: The fulfillment of this first set of signs will warrant the Hopi Elders to end their long silence and spread their prophetic message that the Great Purification is at hand. They will share their message and their wisdom with the people of the world so that everyone could prepare or soften its blow upon the Earth.

THE FULFILLMENT: Indeed, over 50 years ago, the Hopi Elders agreed that the first wave of signs had all been fulfilled. They therefore began warning the world about the prophecies of a coming Purification. Some of the Elders, such as Thomas Banyaca, have explained the prophecies on national television and spoke before the entire delegation of the United Nations.

Now comes the second set of final warnings:

THE WARNING: A tribe of red-hat and red-cloaked people would come in great numbers from the East, traveling through the air. They would colonize the Western American lands, and then scatter and disappear.

THE FULFILLMENT: The Tibetans came calling on the Hopi Elders when the first three precursory signs in their own 1,200-year-old prophecy concerning the transplantation of their religion to America were fulfilled.

This prophecy, coming from Padmasambhava, the founder of Tibetan Buddhism, says: "When the iron bird flies (airplanes) and the horse runs on wheels (cars), the Tibetan people will be scattered like ants across the face of the Earth, and the Dharma will come to the land of the Red men."

Since the 1970s, the Dalai Lama and a number of marooned robed priests fulfilled Hopi prophecy by regularly paying a visit to the Hopi Elders and moving on. Many Hopis also believe a later visitation in the 1980s of red-cloaked and capped followers of Bhagwan Rajneesh coming in their thousands to Eastern Oregon completes the prophecy. Even a handful of Rajneeshees, aware of the prophecy, paid a visit to the Hopi elder-in-chief, Grandfather David Monongye, in 1985, before they and their fellow red-clothed travelers soon vanished from sight. I report on this meeting in detail in my book *Messiahs: The Visions And Prophecies For The Second Coming*.

THE WARNING: The White man will steal rocks from the Moon. This is a danger sign that we are in the final days before the Purification.

THE FULFILLMENT: The Apollo Moon landings unearthed (or should I say "un-mooned"?) hundreds of pounds of Moon rocks, taking them back to Earth. Indeed, I saw one sitting under glass at the United Nations, just outside the main theater where the Hopi Elders shared their prophecies to the full United Nations delegation just a few years before.

THE WARNING: The White man will build a permanent house in the sky. This is the final warning before the Purification.

THE FULFILLMENT: MIR may have

blazed its way down to the sea in fragments, but the far-more-permanent International Space Station traverses our skies today. It will be fully operational in a few more years. One could argue that it is already operational and therefore the times of the Purification have come.

There are hundreds of prophecies from other apocalyptic traditions that support the idea of some death and rebirth of the world shortly after the turn of the millennium. Those who have read my books know that I interpret the coming Hopi Purification by fire in two ways.

If fear and robotic adherence to fossilized traditions remain the motive force of our destiny, then the “fires” of war, global warming, collective anger, and stress will burn our civilization down before the next 50 years are out. However, if in the same period of 50 years, the message of personal transformation and meditation is heeded by enough individuals around the world—and they start changing themselves—then the “fires” coming to purify the world will be those of love, awareness, genius, and compassion.

I believe we will see the blazing of both inner and outer fires in the coming years. The question then remains: Which fire would you like to be purified by?

With that said, I would like to share with you a message I received from the Internet. It is purportedly an open letter of advice on how to get through the year 2001, coming from a spokesperson for the Hopi Elders. I have not yet confirmed whether this message is indeed from the Hopi Elders, but my own understanding of their prophecies makes me presume that it is

authentic. Here it is:

*To my fellow swimmers:
There is a river flowing now very fast.
It is so great and swift,
that there are those who will be afraid.
They will try to hold on to the shore;
they are being torn apart and will suffer greatly.
Know that the river has its destination.
The Elders say we must let go of the shore,
push off into the middle of the river,
keep our heads above water.
And I say, see who is there with you and celebrate.
At this time in history,
we are to take nothing personally,
least of all ourselves,
for the moment that we do,
our spiritual growth and journey come to a halt.
The time of the lone wolf is over.
Gather yourselves.
Banish the word “struggle” from your attitude and vocabulary.
All that we do now must be done in a sacred manner and in celebration.
We are the ones we have been waiting for.*

The river is a metaphor for the fast, white-water currents of our present times in this new millennium. The call to abandon “the shore” we know, and flow down the current of an unknown destiny, is a common theme in the Hopi Purification prophecy.


I have heard the Elders put it in another

metaphorical way: People will “drop dead from their own fear of change” if they do not embrace the coming changes. Those people who cannot only embrace change, but celebrate their journey into an unknown and new millennium, will greatly benefit from the coming Purification of the world.

Certainly the call to celebrate life—and make every one of life’s simple actions sacred—is a common message shared by the Hopi with those modern mystics and prophets like Adi Da, Gurdjieff, or Osho. All of them promote a vision of a new humanity coming that transcends its past attachments through meditation and celebration of life.

Happy floating down the unknown river to you all!

* * *

John Hogue, rogue scholar and author of:
• *Nostradamus: The Complete Prophecies*
• *Messiahs: The Visions And Prophecies For The Second Coming*
• *The Last Pope: The Decline And Fall Of The Church Of Rome*
• *Millennium Book Of Prophecy* 

The first peace is that which comes within the souls of men when they realize their relationship, their oneness, with the universe and all its powers.
— Black Elk, Oglala Lakota

The Indigo Children

The New Kids Have Arrived

by Lee Carroll & Jan Tober

(Featured interview in the March 2000 issue of *The SPECTRUM*.)

The “Indigo Child” is a boy or girl who displays a new and unusual set of psychological attributes, revealing a pattern of behavior generally undocumented before. This pattern has singularly unique factors that call for parents and teachers to change their treatment and upbringing of these kids to assist them in achieving balance and harmony in their lives, and to help them avoid frustration.

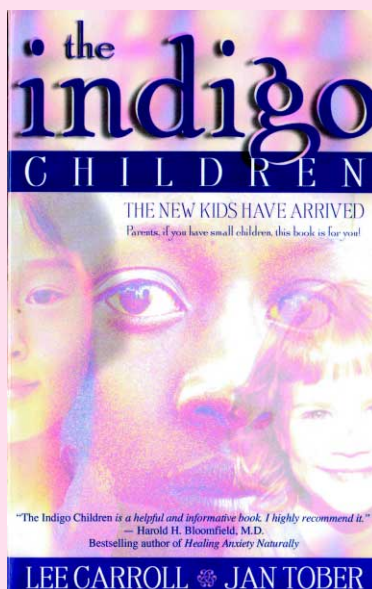
In this groundbreaking book, international authors and lecturers Lee Carroll and Jan Tober answer many of the often-puzzling questions surrounding Indigo Children, such as:

- Can we really be seeing human evolution in kids today?
- Are these kids smarter than we were at their age?
- How come a lot of our children today seem to be “system busters”?
- Why are so many of our brightest kids being diagnosed with Attention Deficit Disorder (ADD)?
- Are there proven, working alternatives to Ritalin?

Throughout this work, Carroll and Tober bring together some very fine minds (doctors, educators, psychologists, and more) who shed light on the Indigo Child phenomenon. These children are truly special, representing a great percentage of all the kids being born today on a worldwide basis. They come in “knowing” who they are—so they must be recognized, appreciated for their exceptional qualities, and guided with love and care.

This book is a must for the parents of unusually bright and active children!

Please see next-to-last page for ordering information or call toll-free: 1-877-280-2866.



249 pages \$13.95 (+S/H)

Fallen Angels

And The Origins Of Evil

Did rebel angels take on human bodies to fulfill their lust for the “daughters of men”?

Did these fallen angels teach men to build weapons of war?

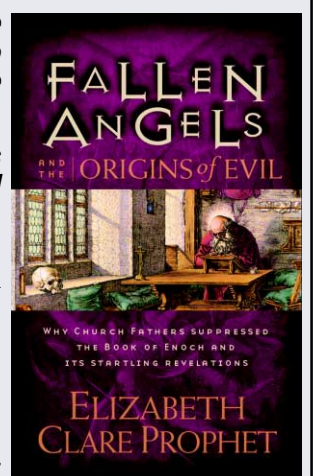
That is the premise of the Book of Enoch, a text cherished by the Essenes, early Jews, and Christians, but later condemned by both rabbis and Church fathers. The book was denounced, banned, and “lost” for over a thousand years—until in 1773 a Scottish explorer discovered three copies in Ethiopia.

Elizabeth Clare Prophet examines the controversy surrounding this book and sheds new light on Enoch’s forbidden mysteries. She demonstrates that Jesus and the apostles studied the Book of Enoch, and tells why Church fathers suppressed its teaching that angels could incarnate in human bodies.

Contains Richard Laurence’s translation of the Book of Enoch, all the other Enoch texts (including the Book of the Secrets of Enoch), and biblical parallels.

\$7.99 (+S/H)

For ordering information call
Wisdom Books & Press toll-free: 1-877-280-2866.



ISBN 0-922729-43-3, 4.25"x7", 514 pp.

Zulu Shaman & Elder Credo Mutwa's Plea To The Global Elite: *Stop The Genocide In Africa!*

4/30/01 RICK MARTIN

The weekend of April 28 you may have noticed that all the major prostituted print and broadcast media outlets announced yet another AIDS conference of "goodwill" had just ended in Africa. This latest public relations pageant (or pressure-relief valve) was orchestrated in Nigeria, a location of deep and protracted turmoil.

All the usual array of participants (from politicians to pharmaceutical companies to medical "experts") promised, with special practiced earnestness for the cameras, to work hard to combat this illness. Meanwhile, The Truth of the matter is far different from the likes of this major propaganda event, broadcast far and wide "coincidentally" with our receiving and sharing of the following heart-wrenching communication.

The deep pain and chronic suffering that is a daily experience for many South Africans has never been more vividly described than in my recent phone conversation with Credo Mutwa. Some of you will recall that we presented a remarkable front-page feature interview with Credo Mutwa back in our October 1999 edition of *The SPECTRUM*. Things have gotten quite a bit worse in South Africa since we last spoke, particularly as it relates to those infected with and dying from AIDS.

On the morning of April 23, I received a telephone call from David Icke's publicist for the United States, Royal Adams, relaying a request from Credo Mutwa to speak with me. I am grateful to both Royal Adams and David Icke for considering *The SPECTRUM* to be the appropriate conduit through which to share this great Zulu shaman's most impassioned message.

I called Credo Mutwa that same morning, and he was as genuine and cordial as I remembered him to be—but with a very serious edge of urgency in his voice. Actually, words fall terribly short at times like these for their inability to convey the kind of intense emotional impact his voice so tangibly carried.

It was as though Credo was speaking before the full assembly at the United Nations,

delivering, in very measured wording, the most serious and important appeal imaginable. His plea is on behalf of humanity that the genocide (initiated covertly some years ago as part of the depopulation agenda of the dark, so-called "elite" global controllers) MUST CEASE in the land of Africa—which is rapidly becoming a graveyard populated by the walking dead.

With that brief introduction to a subject of tremendous moral consequence, let me just move directly into the message Credo Mutwa wishes to be shared. Keep those Kleenex handy.

Credo Mutwa: My call, sir, has to do with the terrible disease which is killing my people, the disease which is called AIDS.

My appeal is this, sir: I don't know who the people are who created this disease. But in the last 2 years or so, I have handled many cases. I have handled friends of mine who are dying of this disease. And I know now that this disease, sir, is a man-made one.

I wish to appeal to those human beings who created this disease: PLEASE STOP NOW! You have done enough. You have killed enough of the children of Africa. Stop now! Stop! The death of Africa will be the death of the whole world.

If it is correct for Dr. Simon Weisenthal to pursue Nazi war criminals many years after the end of the Second World War, will it also not be just and correct for future Africans to pursue these men and these women who have murdered Africa in this terrible way?

There are questions about AIDS which I want to be answered. AIDS is not just a disease. It is a spiritual disaster to our people. It destroys families, sir. It turns children against parents. It turns lovers against each other. It has turned our society upside-down.

But what chills my blood is the paralyzing that I see amongst our leaders. Men and women who suffered and died for the liberation of South Africa are paralyzed like little rabbits in front of a vicious fox when they have to turn around and face AIDS. I do not know what our leaders are afraid of, who they are afraid of. Are there, after all is said and done, humanoid shadows out there who scare our

leaders witless?

And I say, sir, to the pharmaceutical organizations in South Africa: you have done enough! Your sham of a court case has been rebuked for what it is—an act of cheap advertisement for drugs which have been rejected in Europe, in America, and elsewhere.

On top of death, you are dumping more death on Africa. Why?

I say, to every human being on this planet, AIDS is *not* a God-made disease! If it was, I would not be trying to fight it—half-educated, semi-literate, and stupid as I am.

I say this disease was made BY people, and I am appealing to those people to stop, now! There are names which are being bandied about by frightened people in South Africa, people who talk in whispers.

One of the names that is mentioned is the name of the man called [Dr. Robert] Gallo. I say to Mr. Gallo: Remember your common humanity. You have done enough. Stop now!

[Editor's note: See Dr. Len Horowitz's monumental book *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola: Nature, Accident Or Intentional? for a wealth of documentation placing Dr. Gallo, longtime head of the National Institute of Health (NIH) and National Cancer Institute's (NCI) Section on Cellular Control Mechanisms, at center stage in the AIDS arena. Evidence suggests he created the AIDS virus about a decade before he received a lot of political accolades for having "discovered" it.*]

I say to the pharmaceutical organizations: Sir, you are like octopuses. You have got tentacles sprawling all over the world. You play Jehovah [God] with the lives of our people.

But your tentacles can be lopped-off! You are driving African people into a situation where they will have to turn around and attack you with weapons. And if that happens, you will have only yourselves to blame.

I am not threatening anyone. I am only articulating the anger that our people convey to me—as they lay dying, in empty shacks, skeletons wasted to nothing, with skins like brown wet paper.

I say: stop now, my brothers, in the name of

our humanity! If your aim is to destroy Africa, say so. Let us fight, and at least die with honor.

I say: four of my children are gripped by this terrible scourge. I cannot bear the prospect that I will have to bury my offspring before I die. It is unnatural and obscene.

I say, again, to those shadowy organizations in America, and in England, and Canada, and elsewhere: STOP!

You have done enough. Turn off the tap of murder. You have killed enough. STOP!

Or allow us the right of all threatened animals to retaliate, with weapons, for what is being done to us.

If there are, out there, the children of the serpent, the Chitauli, the walkers in darkness, let them know this: that I, Credo Mutwa, am not a brave man. But when I see my children ravaged by AIDS, when I see my children turning their eyes, turning away from me, I feel the courage of any beast that watches its offspring being slaughtered by a predator. You have done enough. Conspirators, you have done enough!

Do you know, sir, let me tell you one last thing before I stop. I, and a White doctor, are saving many of our people—not curing them, because we are not allowed to claim that we have a cure for this disease—but the herbal medicine that we use is making people, who have been condemned to go home and die, come back to life. And I am asking that the South African government and the United Nations, if they are not servants to Dark Forces, they must release this medicine and allow us to combat this scourge, until such a time as scientists can come up with a stronger medicine against AIDS.

I will not allow Africa to die! I am sorry, but I will not allow my people to perish! I am only doing my duty as a father and as a Black man, and as a human being, in a country which is being deliberately murdered. I cannot accept,

and will not accept, the fact that in the United States, the magazine called *TIME*, states that there are only 920,000 people with AIDS in the United States. And yet, in sub-Saharan Africa, there are close to 44 million. This is illogical! And I want to know the reason behind it. I'm sorry, sir, but this is how I feel!

Martin: Please don't apologize.

Credo Mutwa: These conspirators, sir, these ugly entities have shown a dangerous over-confidence, and it is high time we confronted them. I cannot—you know, sir, what happens in South Africa is that a child who has got AIDS runs away from his family and hides himself. And if you, the desperate parent, try to go looking for your child, your child fights you and can hit you with stones and drive you away. It happened to me, sir.

There are stories which newspapers never dare to print, which are happening in South Africa, centering around AIDS. And the newspapers in South Africa, which are directed by conspirators and liars, do not even try to stop the stigma, which they built-up, against AIDS and its victims.

In fact, sir, they are making it worse, with the resolve that people who are suffering from this disease find that they are being rejected by their families. Men die alone, in shacks behind their homes. Women chase their husbands out of their homes. Men murder their wives, sir, because of the spread of AIDS.

I appeal to you, and the editor of *The SPECTRUM*—please, please, tell the world the hell in which we are living. Please!

Like now, I am trying desperately to build clinics in South Africa, with the help of my initiate, Virginia Rathele, and others. But we are being blocked and frustrated at every turn. We are threatened.

My house has been broken into 3 times, and the seeds of the precious and endangered plant, which we use in helping our people, were stolen. But I was able to

find more, and I intend to find a piece of land—God knows where and how—to plant them, so that this plant, which is on the brink of extinction, should come back and save our people, which it is doing.

I appeal to the world, sir, and to all decent human beings, that the strangle-hold that the Chitauli, the Reptile People, have over humanity, should be broken once and for all. The death of Africa will lead to the death of the entire human race.

People must be aware of that, please. Thank you, sir.

But, please, can you please tell me, sir: What should a half-educated man like me do? You know, sir, I expected my kids to bury me when I die. But now it seems it is going to be the other way around.

What father can see his children being slaughtered in this way? What parent can allow such an ugly thing? What should a parent legally do against these monsters who have unleashed AIDS?

Everything points to the fact, sir, that AIDS is a man-created disease. In fact, I was telling Mr. David Icke, only a few moments ago, that I have traveled widely through Africa, as you know, and I can tell you one thing that scientists who study AIDS cannot tell you: That people who die of AIDS, sir, immediately after death, show signs of people who have died of arrow poison—you know, as if they'd been shot with a poisoned arrow. They don't die, merely, of a disease, as would happen in the case of tuberculosis or cancer. Their lips are discolored in a way that I have seen happening with people who had been hit by poisoned arrows. What is it in AIDS that behaves like an arrow poison?

And, another thing, sir: It is said that AIDS began as a disease of homosexuals. But wait. In Africa, most homosexuals do not penetrate each other, sir, as they do in Europe. African homosexuals do the sex act between each other's thighs, not in each other's, you now, back passage. So, how does it come that these people get AIDS, when there is no physical contact with the body fluids between them?

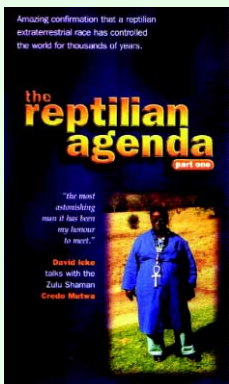
Another thing: How does it happen, as I have seen now many times, that you find a family of four—a mother, a father, and two children. You find, sir, that the parents are healthy, but the little kids have got full-blown AIDS. Can someone, kindly, explain this to me, this phenomenon which I have seen in many parts of southern Africa?

Another thing: You find a man who has got full-blown AIDS, and a wife who is free from AIDS, and these people have got a child who is totally free from AIDS. How can one—can anyone on the Earth who reads your paper, sir, kindly explain this amazing phenomenon to me?

What, other than sexual intercourse, what is another thing that is spreading AIDS? I

The Reptilian Agenda Parts I & II

(Featured interview in the October 1999 issue of *The SPECTRUM*.)



David Icke has produced two amazing videos with the Zulu "sanusi" or shaman, Credo Mutwa, who reveals astonishing information which, until now, was only available to the highest initiates of the African shaman tradition.

Credo says, "The world must know this—and know it now."

He reveals how a shapeshifting reptilian race (the "Chitauli" to Africans) has controlled humanity for thousands of years and how their bloodlines are in the positions of royal, political, and economic power today.

Credo Mutwa supports all the themes outlined in *The Biggest Secret* and adds his own unique knowledge and experience of traveling Africa for nearly 80 years.

These videos will re-write the UFO/extraterrestrial story in a way that

will blow your mind. UFO researchers have ignored Africa and therefore ignored one of the greatest sources of knowledge on the planet.

While people still argue over Roswell and the extraterrestrial beings apparently found there, African tribes-people have been interacting with these ET "gods" for thousands of years, sometimes eating them, as Credo Mutwa did on one occasion with unforgettable consequences.

Credo has not only seen dead "greys" many times, he has seen them examined behind their "grey" exterior and he knows exactly what they really look like—and it is nothing like we think!

"This is the most amazing man it has ever been my honor to meet—a genius—and the importance of these videos is simply beyond words". —David Icke

After making these videos, Credo was visited by two people from Cape Town who offered him 50,000 rand, and a house anywhere in South Africa he would like to name, if he would agree to never speak to David Icke again and never have anything to do with him. Credo's reply can be imagined!

2 Tape Set: over 6 hours \$49.95 (+S/H)

Please see next-to-last page for ordering information or call toll-free: 1-877-280-2866.

suspect there is something else, but the doctors disagree with me when we talk at conferences. I suspect there is another way by which AIDS spreads through people. Is it an insect, as I suspect, or is it a what? I don't know.

Please, let wise people out there help me, because these conspirators and their running dogs, these people who work in shadows, are, literally, destroying Africa. **And if Africa is destroyed, other races of humankind will follow—one of them being the Black Americans in America. They won't survive the destruction of Africa.**

What is the idea behind Africa's depopulation? I read a chilling book not so long ago, a book written about the "great" [*The word should definitely be contained within quote marks, to depict the actual, opposite meaning of "respect" for this very prolific, now deceased member of a very major family among the so-called "elite" controllers. Credo knows very well that about which he speaks so humbly!*] White man, Bertrand Russell. Russell stated that, one day, the Western nations would have to decimate Black people, using war, famine, and disease. And this has happened.

I say, please, you Russell followers, please, you racists and Malthusians, you have done enough harm! Stop now! Stop!

In the name of our common humanity, and in the name of the Intelligence that obviously exists behind the Cosmos, the Intelligence which human beings call by the cheap name, God, please stop now! Stop, please! Stop!

Thank you very much, sir.

* * *

Editor's note: While the following News Release from Dr. Len Horowitz's office could have been placed in our News Desk, its "coincidental" timeliness to the above topic argues strongly for placement here, to help underscore the accuracy and seriousness of the humble plea you just read above. Longtime readers of The SPECTRUM are well aware of Dr. Len Horowitz's ongoing, thorough crusade of exposing the layers upon layers of official lies—and digging out sometimes astonishing documentation telling The Truth—about how AIDS came to be.

Apparently enough ones in the scientific and medical communities have a guilty conscience about all the suppressed truthful information concerning AIDS that there is being made the allowance, in a credible scientific journal, for a larger broadcasting of Dr. Horowitz's research results. Maybe this kind of "conscience-cleansing action" will continue, and thereby help lend enormous support to Credo Mutwa's plea. The last thing the crooks in high places want is any kind of Light shining on and brightly exposing their diabolical shenanigans for world control that include massive depopulation schemes.

NEWS RELEASE

April 16, 2001

New Theory On AIDS Origin Explains Chimpanzee Connection

A new twist on the theory that vaccines may have triggered the AIDS pandemic is advanced in the May 2001 issue of the scientific journal of *Medical Hypotheses* by an independent investigator and author of a bestselling book on the subject, Dr. Leonard Horowitz. The report explains for the first time the link between the human AIDS virus, HIV, and the chimpanzee immunodeficiency virus.

Scientists who previously advanced the possibility that polio vaccines may have contributed to the initial African outbreak must take heed. This new theory proposes that HIV/AIDS was triggered by Hepatitis-B (HB) vaccines, partly developed in chimpanzees, given to gay men in New York City, and Blacks in central Africa during the mid-1970s, among persons who received suspected polio vaccines a decade earlier.

Dr. Horowitz, who holds a post-doctoral degree in public health from Harvard, presented his preliminary findings at the XI International Conference on AIDS in Vancouver in 1996. Last November, his controversial thesis attracted a standing-room-only audience in Boston at the annual American Public Health Association conference. The subject of a forthcoming BBC documentary, his publication in *Medical Hypotheses* underlies widespread suspicions, especially among minority populations, that HIV/AIDS was vaccine induced.

Based on a three-year study of the pandemic's origin, Dr. Horowitz determined that risky pilot HB vaccine trials involved growing Hepatitis viruses in chimpanzees commonly known to be contaminated with retroviruses related to HIV. These findings scientifically explain for the first time how the chimpanzee AIDS virus (SIVcpz), closely related to HIV's gene sequence, suddenly jumped species to humans simultaneously on two far removed continents.

Four lots of HB vaccine containing 200,000 human doses, believed to be contaminated with


gene sequences common to HIV/SIVcpz, were prepared by passing live HB viruses, grown in chimpanzees, to polio vaccine recipients previously exposed to monkey cancer viruses already suspected of playing a role in initiating AIDS.

The final preparations were injected into gay men in New York City, and Blacks in central Africa between 1974 and 1975. According to several investigators, this may best explain how and why there was a sudden simultaneous outbreak of at least four major HIV strains, on two far-removed continents, in two demographically distinct populations, in the late 1970s, corresponding to the only complete virus discoveries.

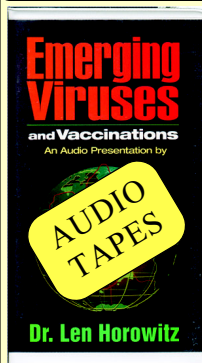
These disclosures come at a time of heightened concern regarding the risks posed by HIV/AIDS to minority groups and U.S. national security. In recent months, the leader of the African National Congress, South African President Thabo Mbeki, and Kenya's Minister of State, Major Madoka, reported to the press that AIDS "did not originate in Africa".

"HIV certainly has links to sub-human African primates," Dr. Horowitz explained. "What was done to these monkeys and chimpanzees during viral vaccine experiments should come under closer scientific scrutiny." The doctor's documentation strongly supports the iatrogenic theory of AIDS versus the commonly accepted belief that the virus evolved naturally.

Dr. Horowitz's full thesis, published in *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola—Nature, Accident, Or Intentional?* gained him the 1999 "Author of the Year Award" from the World Natural Health Organization. His work has gained increasing respect from members in Congress and the medical scientific communities, some of whom are calling for a re-evaluation of AIDS's origin with respect to vaccines.

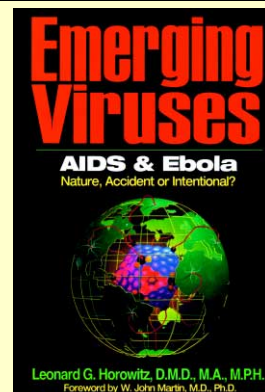
NOTE TO JOURNALISTS: For an interview with Dr. Horowitz, or for review copies of his publications mentioned above, please call Elaine Zacky at either: 208-265-2575 or 1-888-508-4787. Dr. Horowitz's publication in *Medical Hypotheses* is confirmed for the May 2001 issue (volume 56, issue 5, pp. 677-686), and will be available at the end of April. 

Emerging Viruses - AIDS & Ebola



Audio Tapes
3 hours:
\$19.95 (+S/H)

This is the first in-depth exploration into the origins of HIV and Ebola. Claims that these "emerging viruses" naturally evolved and then jumped species from ape to man seem grossly unfounded in light of the compelling evidence assembled in this extraordinary text. Alternatively, the possibility that these bizarre germs were laboratory creations, accidentally or intentionally transmitted via tainted hepatitis and smallpox vaccines in the U.S. and Africa—as numerous authorities have alleged—is investigated herein. This book reviews the numerous viral vaccine studies conducted simultaneously in New York City and Central West Africa by a narrow network of virologists working for major military-medical contractors under the auspices of the National Cancer Institute (NCI) and the World Health Organization (WHO). Included is Dr. Robert Gallo, the notorious discoverer of the AIDS virus. The text presents bizarre and horrifying facts about the biological weapons race of the 1960s and early 1970s when these researchers developed countless immune-system-ravaging viruses, and experimented with an assortment of antidote vaccines allegedly for "defense" and cancer prevention.



Over 590 pages
\$29.95 (+S/H)

Please see next-to-last page for ordering information or call toll-free: 1-877-280-2866.

California Power Crisis Update

The Extortion Of California: The Wrath Of Bush And The Texas Power Cabal

Editor's note: As all of you are well aware, California's so-called electrical power "crisis" is far from being resolved and may well start to affect the rest of the North American power grid as air conditioning revs up for the summer.

Our February 2001 front-page feature on this matter illuminated an array of crooks on both sides of the equation (politics and business) in their "squeeze play" on the mostly confused and unsuspecting (but rapidly getting angry) public. We then presented a most revealing and validating update last month that illustrated how an old money-making formula exercised through Three Mile Island was still working quite well when implemented in present California.

But even if you're not a particularly suspicious type of person, prone to generating conspiracy theories, you probably sense that there are still more parts to this "crisis" puzzle that haven't yet been illuminated. One of them concerns Big Oil and its relentless push for expansion, despite significant (and frequently protested) negative effects on our planetary environment. There's nothing quite like a well-timed "crisis" hurting many people—just as Big Oil has ascended to the throne of the United States—to coerce a change in people's attitudes that tends to clear away any such inconvenient "green" roadblocks to the diabolical corporate agenda.

The following provocative information by investigative journalist Larry Chin (http://www.onlinejournal.com/Special_Reports/Chin021101/chin021101.html) found us by way of Jeff Rense's lively <http://rense.com> Internet website. What is outlaid here deserves very serious consideration as to how it may fit into the equation of the Larger Picture. And as you read along, Larry's narrative style may remind regular SPECTRUM readers of another great character who tells it like he sees it—the delightfully irreverent Sherman Skolnick.

As always, when you follow the money trail a very different picture of reality emerges from the one the media promotes. In this case, substitute "electric current" for money and trace a California crippled in a web of deceit.

2/11/01 LARRY CHIN

California teeters on the brink of darkness. The state is threatened with daily power blackouts. Natural gas may be cut off in the coming weeks. With a predicted hot and dry summer approaching, state politicians are scrambling for eleventh-hour remedies.

George W. Bush, Dick Cheney, and the consortium of Texas power companies could not be more pleased.

The state that overwhelmingly rejected Bush and the Republicans at the polls is being brought to its knees. The Democrats of California—which include many of Bush's staunchest foes—are being embarrassed and politically damaged.

As Governor Gray Davis struggles with bailout plans, Bush's Texas power supplier friends and campaign contributors, led by Kenneth Lay of Enron Corporation, are raking in billions of dollars by selling power at inflated prices into the sputtering California power system.

Enron reported a record fourth-quarter profit. Now, California has become its own power buyer (and is in the process of signing long-term contracts locking in power prices at historic highs) and "fast tracking" new power plant construction. Texas suppliers will make billions more in the years ahead.

Extorting California is even more fun than Florida election fraud. And considerably more profitable.

**Bush's Partners In Crime:
Follow The Money**

Enron, TXU, Dynergy, AES, Reliant, and other oil-soaked Bush corporate surrogates are holding a gun to the head of California, whose economic and political future are at stake. Governor Davis has branded the Texas power players as "pirates and plunderers". He was being kind.

Two of the big Texas energy operatives, Enron's Kenneth Lay, and TXU's Earl Nye, have served on the energy team of Bush's transitional administration and were major

campaign contributors. Enron contributed over \$555,000—the most of any Bush corporate donor.

Lay, a former Pentagon operative, is a longtime friend to the Bush crime family. Enron, which has done business throughout the developing world with CIA assistance, was involved with the George H. W. Bush administration in a number of questionable Middle East business deals after the Gulf War. Lay employed two of former president George H. W. Bush's closest friends and cabinet operatives, James Baker and Robert Mosbacher, to hustle contracts after they left office.

Lay's residence is a stone's throw from Bush Jr.'s Texas ranch. The two have shared many beers and Houston Astros games (at Enron Field). According to the Center for Responsive Politics, Lay and Enron president Jeffrey Skilling personally donated \$100,000 to Bush. Lay personally lobbied other top Enron executives to give at least \$1,000 to Bush. The Bush campaign borrowed Enron's corporate jets eight times in 2000.

W's cozy business alliance with Lay and the Texas energy cabal is not news. While governor, Bush pushed aggressively and successfully for relaxation of environmental and consumer protection regulations. This in turn allowed the companies to post record profits, while polluting the skies and water of Texas.

Lay was rumored to be Bush's first choice to be energy secretary, prior to the appointment of Spencer Abraham. Many believe Lay serves in this capacity today, from behind the scenes. Although Lay has denied a quid pro quo relationship with the new administration, his denials are as believable as Jeb Bush's recusal during the Florida vote "recount".

When you are a friend of the Bush family, you are a friend for life.

Call It What It Is: War

The Bushes are old hands when it comes to staging, waging, and benefiting from war.

War is force designed to compel an adversary to submit to one's will. In wars of attrition, isolation (political, geographic, and economic) and the choking off of supplies (including electricity, light, gas, and heat) are standard techniques designed to inflict maximum suffering. Over an extended period, frustrated populaces (be they Iraqi, Nicaraguan, or Californian) are softened to the point that they will accept whatever ends the torture.

With California, Bush/Cheney pursue a number of "divide and smash" end games. They are attacking on three fronts:

1. Open doors to power companies to pillage California itself. By selling the severity of the crisis, and the myths of the benefits of deregulation and the free market, Bush and the Texans seek to rip apart environmental laws, and open up markets.

2. Use corporate media to promote, exploit, and exaggerate the “power crisis” to justify other parts of the Bush corporate/right wing agendas—including drilling in Alaska (“it will help relieve California’s supply problem”) and even the tax cut plan (“a tax cut will help pay higher energy bills”).

3. Inflict maximum political damage to Democrats and other opposition, and fuel outrage among voters.

Build Power Plants Now!

In one of his first and most telling comments about the state’s power problem, Bush said: “California must be aggressive about increasing the supply of power. We (Americans) cannot conserve our way to independence.”

This statement encapsulates Bush’s entire energy “policy”. Forget conservation, forget alternative energy, and just let The Boys plunder for profit.

Bush and the power companies are pushing the idea that California’s increased energy demand (fueled by the high-tech economy) has led to a shortage. But, according to *Public Citizen*, the “skyrocketing demand” is a sham. After analyzing hourly load data compiled by the California Independent System Operator (CAISO), *Public Citizen* has concluded that **power demand in California during the past six months has actually been lower than during the same period in 1999.**

The Bush junta is misrepresenting the facts, allowing the power companies to gouge consumers, and speed the reopening of old power plants and the construction of new plants by suspending environmental standards. They also seek to block the ability of communities to oppose new plants. In other words, bring a little Texas to California.

The supply side of the argument is also questionable. The problem has never been the supply of power, only the price state utilities can or cannot pay for the power coming from Texas. There is an additional suspicious element. According to *Public Citizen*: **“Plants servicing the state with 11,000 megawatts of capacity have been taken out of service for a variety of reasons—most undisclosed.”**

Bush finds it “interesting” that the harshest critics of a “balanced” environmental policy are “having rolling blackouts in their state”. By balanced, he means more accommodating to polluters. (Ominously, the phrase “balanced approach” has been used repeatedly and robotically by incoming environmental plunderer, Gale Norton, who is on record for supporting more drilling across the U.S.)

The “build more power plants” mantra is working. Threatened with blackouts (and increasing public frustration) the governor, the state legislature, and local officials are fast-tracking power plant repair and new

construction—including plants previously rejected for environmental problems.

Deregulation: Fatten Corporate Wallets, Screw Consumers

When first approached by Gray Davis for help, Bush “bluntly rejected” price caps and other short-term measures. “I’m against price controls” he told the Associated Press. Bush has robotically echoed the business strategy statements of Lay and the other Texas power wholesalers and natural gas pipeline bandits. “California got itself into this mess. It’s their law that didn’t allow forward contracting of gas (and) forced wholesalers to purchase at the spot market” Bush muttered. “That’s fine as long as the price of gas is dropping. The failure of (the) energy policy has made the price of gas go up.”

In other words, if prices go up, California’s consumers should pay up and shut up.

Pushing For a Drilling Frenzy. Everywhere.

By raising fears of a power supply problem in California, they make drilling within California and off the California coast more acceptable. **A moratorium that limits drilling off the California coast is due to expire this year. The timing of the crisis is no coincidence.**

Bush is also using California as an excuse to sell the idea of drilling in the Alaska Wildlife Refuge and other pristine lands.

Selling The Tax Cut

Brazenly, Bush is trying to sell California on the benefits of his inherently foolish (and economically crippling) tax cut. In recent days, articles have abounded regarding how the tax cut would particularly help “high wage” Californians.

Casually Bush has bragged: “Lower taxes will help offset the higher energy bills for Californians.” As if energy prices should be high to begin with. As if higher energy prices in the future are a given. As if a tax cut that takes place over a ten-year period can provide one bit of immediate “energy bill-paying relief”.

Smash The Democrats

The political roots of the California “crisis” are Byzantine and tangled. The history of California power stretches back nearly 100 years. The cast of villains is dizzying, including the operators of the corrupt and monopolistic state utilities (Pacific Gas & Electric Company and Southern California Edison), and the corrupt state and local politicians of both parties that have colluded with the utilities for generations.

What is undisputed fact is that California’s flawed deregulation plan was conceived and spearheaded by former governor Pete Wilson—a Republican—in 1996. Yet today, the state’s current Democratic leaders at every level are taking 100 percent of the political blame.

Bush and Cheney have taken every opportunity to fan public outrage. They have not lifted a finger to help (except for their middle finger). What better way to cripple any Democrat up for election or re-election in 2002 and 2004?

For instance, Gray Davis, a darling of the Democratic National Committee with future presidential aspirations, has suffered irreparable damage. And what better way to distract and neuter the likes of Barbara Boxer and Dianne Feinstein and Maxine Waters than a rigged California disaster (at a time when Republicans are trying to ram through a number of extreme policies)?


If public frustration in California ratchets up, it will not be long before a “throw them all out” mentality kicks in—opening up an opportunity for the Republicans to finally seize a Democratic and progressive stronghold.

Tyranny With A Smirk

California’s “crisis” is providing an alarming showcase of what nightmares occur when corporations and corrupt politicians have the absolute power to play games with basic necessities. It is a spectacular example of Bush tyranny. An illegitimately installed and ruthless president is exploiting the miseries of common citizens to benefit wealthy corporations run by cronies and fellow political operatives.

Going forward, there is no end to the convenient uses that a battered and helpless California offers Bush and the Texans. As the administration postures for new military forays in the Gulf, pumping up the threats posed by Saddam Hussein and Middle East terrorists, it is certain that the administration will point to the California “supply problem” as a national problem that could justify military action. Lay and Enron have been aggressive in pushing for deregulation in other states, using California as an example of how “partial” deregulation (price controls) should be avoided.

Upon discovering a CIA/corporate conspiracy in the 1970s film *Three Days Of The Condor*, Robert Redford’s character whispers in shock and disgust: “Oil. This whole damned thing is about oil.”

Yes, the whole damned thing is indeed about oil. And electricity. And money. And it’s no movie. 

Man was made at the end of the week’s work, when God was tired. — Mark Twain

Skolnick's Scoop On Some *REAL* News

Editor's note: As usual, what Sherman Skolnick has to offer about some of the major items in our current news is "slightly" different from what you are being brainwashed to believe through the carefully controlled print and broadcast media outlets. While he and his respected sources provide a wealth of insights into the shenanigans going on in the world of money right now, probably his comments about China and the REAL hostage-release deal deserve a particularly careful read. (And then look at Al Martin's discussion of the "technology transfer" dance with China elsewhere in this issue of The SPECTRUM for further corrections to the blarney blathered by the conventional news media.)

Who are the media spin-doctors kidding? Most of American manufacturing has been quietly shipped off to China over the past decade. That puts the trump cards all in China's hands. China could grind the United States to a halt simply by confiscating and nationalizing those extensive manufacturing operations. Then what do you think would happen to the already-in-cardiac-arrest stock markets? These days it's hard to tell that a war is even in progress—much less who is actually winning!

MAY 2001 SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK

(skolnick@ameritech.net)

(http://www.skolnicksreport.com)

Greenspan Hoodwinks Stock
And Commodity Markets
(4/6/01)

Federal Reserve Commissar Alan Greenspan and his newsfaker wife are reportedly busy deceiving the stock and commodity suckers. Acting together with the Chief of the New York District Federal Reserve Bank, Greenspan is manipulating the markets at a time of suspected meltdown.

To fool those who fancy up their position by calling themselves "investors", the Fed boss has been spending billions and billions of dollars from the PRIVATE central bank masquerading as a "U.S. government" entity.

And how are markets massaged? One way is to support, temporarily, the Dow Jones 30 Industrials, a psychological barometer often with little meaning except to know-nothings unaware of the tremendous leveraging of the Dow figures.

Acting like a Soviet-style dictator, Greenspan is referred to by savvy folks as REDSPAN. If the 30 Industrials really go down hard, to some that would be a sign of collapsing financials. So, Redspan not only doctors up the 30 Industrials in that index, but has extended his hocus-pocus to NASDAQ which, since April 2000, has been the killing ground for the fantasies of would-be get-rich-quick types.

One major stock that, for a while, declined has been General Electric. NBC Network is owned by G.E., and Redspan's spouse, Andrea Mitchell, has been an NBC Network correspondent. Do we understand that "Mrs. Redspan" knows more about the rotten schemes of her husband and his conspiratorial bank gang than mere "pillow talk"? Some NBC honchos have been speculating, unlawfully and unfairly, using insider data reportedly made available to them through Andrea Mitchell.

Not just NBC types, but other Network and White House correspondents have for years been spending part of their time on the phone to their stock and/or commodity brokers, some in Chicago, Frankfurt, Singapore, Geneva, and elsewhere. The exchange regulators are willfully blind to these crimes committed by top-level news whores, men and women both.

Of course, poorly informed sorts have entirely too much confidence in the U.S. Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC) and the Commodity Futures Trading Commission (CFTC). Both of the supposed regulatory agencies are highly politicized and corrupt, afraid to dare finger network bigshots. (The SEC Enforcement Division boss in Chicago, in the past when I visited him, was so afraid of talking to me, he would leave his office and talk to me only in the hallway. I considered him a master crook after seeing how he dealt with my complaints about matters like herein. He dared let slip once that he traveled around on the private airplane of a key figure in Bank of Credit and Commerce International, BCCI. The SEC honcho saw nothing wrong with socializing with a bigtime bank and espionage criminal.)

During the Clinton Administration, the White House, with the apparent connivance of White House Senior Advisor and reputed "bagman", Rahm Emanuel, sought to blackmail White House and Network correspondents, to persuade the press pundits to steer clear of Clinton's treason, aiding the Red Chinese with U.S. industrial, financial, and MILITARY secrets.

Packages, with no return address shown, were received by various loudmouths. The apparently authentic records in the packages tended to show reportedly that news big-dealers and their relatives got rich with insider stock and commodity market details. The records included the federal tax returns of network correspondents and their relatives, together with reports and little-known court records of nasty divorces, child custody battles, and related dirt such as psychiatrists' reports on treatments of network biggies. Included were lists of married correspondents and their mistresses and gigolos. (Rev. Jesse Jackson's wife, apparently to blackmail reporters, likewise reportedly keeps track of such mistresses and gigolos.)

After all, White House correspondents were quite aware that Clinton, as President, used to meet from time to time with Wang Jun, head of the Red Chinese Secret Police. Supposed "independent" counsel Kenneth W. Starr was perceived by naive folks as running after Bill and Hillary Clinton. Not so, other than much less important matters, such as the sex goings on of Monica Lewinsky.

Starr spent the bulk of his time in PRIVATE law practice. His PRIVATE law client was Wang Jun. Further, Starr reportedly was the UNREGISTERED foreign lobbyist for the Red Chinese government. The Clinton Justice Department could have nailed and jailed Starr any time they wanted to. Starr's conflicts of interest and brazen criminality were not that secret, certainly not to knowledgeable sorts.

Starr benefitted the espionage agencies, for whom he acted as their "stooge", by covering up the murder of Clinton White House Deputy Counsel Vincent W. Foster, Jr., an espionage operative, before his short White House service, with the super-secret National Security Agency (NSA). (For related details, visit our website story "Greenspan Aids And Bribes Bush" Part 4.)

And why did Commissar and gulag boss Redspan use as his surrogate the Chief of the New York District Federal Reserve Bank? For one thing, that District Bank and the U.S. Treasury, Sub-Treasury Division in New York City, have stored, many floors below ground level, the huge horde of gold bullion belonging to foreign countries at whose orders the gold is shifted from one gold cage to another.

It may come as a shock to some, but the U.S. has very little so-called "U.S. Government" gold bullion in Fort Knox. A brave, outspoken journalist, Tom Valentine, in the 1970s exposed as a fraud that there was world-trade-quality gold at Fort Knox. All they have left are poor-quality, orangish-looking, melted-down coin metal from the seizure in 1934 of gold coins from America's common people. (The American aristocracy, warned in advance, shipped THEIR gold out of the U.S.)

The U.S. government gold is gone. Why? Because it was shipped, under the supervision of a plyable U.S. general, to the private central

octopus called the Bank of England, in 1968, to stem a run on that bank which had somehow lost all their own gold.)

What are some of the situations covered up by Commissar Redspan with his slim-jim wife, a fast-running news bandit?

(1) The Federal Reserve, without actual lawful authority to do so, has been reportedly seizing the below-ground depository of PRIVATE gold housed in the sub-basements of the First National Bank of Chicago, traditionally one of the Rockefeller banks. (To confuse people, now is called Bank One.)

Some who owned such private gold are wondering where they can go to complain about it reportedly not being there anymore in the sub-basements, which have a separate method of quietly trucking it out. Where did the gold go?

Japan and Saudi have a semi-secret arrangement with the U.S. Treasury and Federal Reserve in that THEIR purchases of U.S. Treasury securities are backed by gold on demand. This provision, of course, is not available to ordinary Americans who purchase U.S. Treasury Bills, Notes, and Bonds.

Bigshot currency speculators have led attacks on certain foreign currencies to try to force such weak-willed nations to disgorge their gold hordes in support of their paper money. This done, at a time when Redspan, the Rockefellers, and what we call the BUNK OF ENGLAND, have been violating price-fixing criminal statutes by artificially forcing down the price of gold to below the cost of production of the world's most efficient mines.

[Editor's note: This last statement, in particular, is very serious business. Go back and read the very well done article called "England 'Bombs' Gold Prices" in the last issue of this newspaper for some of the astonishing details about just what games are going on in the gold market.]

(2) Bank One has reportedly been involved in using their facilities to manipulate the gold markets and that of foreign currencies and soybeans, among other reasons, to aid the Red Chinese who have obtained an armlock on the Chicago Board of Trade and the Chicago Mercantile Exchange. This domination of the markets has been done reportedly with the connivance of Rahm Emanuel who, after leaving the Clinton White House, became a managing director of Wasserstein Perella & Co., which reportedly specializes in laundering the illicit proceeds of the Red China dope and gun smuggling trade, and the buying and selling of clandestine nuclear weapons and their detonators. (Visit our website series on the Red Chinese Secret Police IN THE UNITED STATES, including about the Rockefeller Hospitals and their buying and selling of human body parts harvested from Red Chinese dissidents condemned to death, as the human organs are needed in Chicago by wealthy sick people.)

Bank One, and their predecessor First

National Bank of Chicago, Rockefeller institutions, have been reportedly implicated as well in using their records and facilities to enable certain corrupt commodity and currency swindlers to ply their trade. The authorities, while knowing about the banks and their apparent doctoring of records, have taken no action as would seem to be warranted. The Rockefeller bank in Chicago, First National Bank of Chicago, as we have previously stated, loaned billions of dollars to the Red Chinese on the promise of repayment in gold. Instead of gold, the Chinese were allowed to flood the U.S. with high purity dope, called "China White" from Southwest China, using suburban airports ringing Chicago as the intake point.

Cynics call the Rockefeller Bank in Chicago "Bank Zero".

(3) Redspan has been using large sums from the Fed to try to doctor the markets to—temporarily only—fool know-nothings not to retrieve their funds from the thousands and thousands of Mutual Funds that have sprung up like so many locusts devouring the money of the common people of America.

Formerly called, in the 1920s and 1930s, "Investment Trusts", such pools of funds went to hell quicker than the stock market in the 1930s. Why? Because like the latterday money dumps, called Mutual Funds since after World War II, Investment Trusts had a provision whereby they became frozen if there were too many redemptions. How many of those "investing" in Mutual Funds read the prospectus where the freeze-up provisions are mentioned? At least with direct stock purchases you supposedly can sell it anytime. Not so with Mutual Funds, like their earlier relative, Investment Trusts. Read about Investment Trusts, following the 1929 debacle, in *The Great Crash Of 1929* by Kenneth Galbraith.

(4) To divert attention from the growing number of apparent looming bankruptcies, Redspan has been temporarily pumping up the markets. Among those believed to be bankrupt, or about to file for bankruptcy, is Lucent Technologies, Inc., a spin-off former unit of AT&T. A top financial record official of Lucent has reportedly disappeared and may have been murdered, amidst unconfirmed reports that billions of dollars have disappeared, if not actually having been embezzled. And that Lucent reportedly has cooked books, not accurately showing their true condition.

Another sizeable firm, Amazon.com, according to some financial records experts, is actually bankrupt but is being presented by the Rockefeller banks as alive, when Amazon is actually dead. Smiling idiot wiseguy, Jeffrey Bezos, a publicity hysteric and pretended buffoon con-man, is accused by some of reportedly covering up, through falsified records, the massive siphoning off of Amazon's funds with the reputed connivance of the Rockefeller banks. If you checked over the years with auditors and accountants, you would find that several major

firms have quietly had to pay out huge damages when sued or confronted for having whitewashed frauds of various firms.

An open secret among the glib pundits of the oil-soaked monopoly press, is that Redspan's bedmate, Andrea Mitchell, is the one who conveys the marching orders, like a Moscow witch, to the pressfakers, what they can say or not say about money, banks, and financial matters. Others darkly refer to her as Madame Redspan, or Field Marshall Mitchell, riding on the General Electric horse, cracking the censorship whip on the news outlets of the venal and corrupt Establishment Press.

More coming. Stay tuned.

* * *

Red Chinese Get Big Bucks In Secret Hostage Deals (4/11/01)

The Red Chinese are to get massive funds and terms in the secret deals brokered by Federal Reserve Commissar Alan Greenspan. The agreements, European intelligence sources contend, would never, if soon fully revealed, get the approval of top honchos of both political parties in the U.S. Congress.

The protocols, forms of clandestine U.S. treaties, are highly favorable to mainland China and extremely adverse to the American White House occupied by what European and non-European sources affirm is a highly tainted and conflict-of-interest presidency. The secret deals, ending the ordeal of China holding 24 U.S. spy-plane airpeople hostages on an island offshore the China mainland, were hammered out with the help, among others of the following, many of whom have large business interests in Red China:

(1) The deals were orchestrated (maybe the "accident" also "created"?) by George Herbert Walker Bush, in supervising his son, George W. Bush.

The Elder Bush has a long history in strange events. With the American CIA since at least 1959, he was part of the cover up of the plot to assassinate President John F. Kennedy in 1963, as implicit in an FBI document that has surfaced.

In 1976, for less than a year, he was Director of Central Intelligence, heading up the American spy community. In the late 1970s, before the U.S. began official diplomatic relations with Red China, the Elder Bush was U.S. envoy to Beijing, traveling and living, not with his wife, but with his mistress.

The Elder Bush's brother, uncle of George W., Prescott Bush, Jr., has been a behind-the-scenes expert as a reputed money laundry expert, aiding criminally-inclined members of the Red Chinese Military and the Te-Wu, the Red Chinese Secret Police, in penetrating foreign currency and commodity markets, such as on the Chicago Board of Trade and the Chicago Mercantile Exchange. (Visit our website stories about the

Red Chinese Secret Police operating on U.S. soil, arranging, for example, the shipments of human body parts harvested from Chinese dissidents condemned to death, as the body organs are ordered by the Rockefeller hospitals at the University of Chicago, major center of transplants.)

In October 1980, the Elder Bush, briefly visiting a Paris suburb, arranged a treasonous deal to supply weapons to Iran via Israel. In exchange, Iran agreed to keep holding 52 U.S. hostages to aid the Reagan/Bush ticket to win the 1980 Presidential election by showing Jimmy Carter, running for re-election, as a wimp not able to get the hostages released. The affair was called "The October Surprise". The hostages were released just at the moment in January 1981 when Reagan/Bush were successfully inaugurated, as President and Vice President.

(2) Another participant of the U.S.-China hostage pacts has been U.S. Secretary of State General Colin Powell, along with his sidekick, Richard Armitage, Deputy Secretary of State. The foreign press, unlike the captive U.S. mass media, have not hesitated in the past to point out that a Burmese General, in an apparently authentic videoed interview, contended from first-hand knowledge that three top-level Americans have been his worldwide dope trafficking partners in shipments from the "Golden Triangle" area of Southeast Asia, including Southwest China. In fact, they built him a highway through the jungle to facilitate the shipments, he asserts. Identified by this Asian dope kingpin as his long-time business partners reportedly have been George Herbert Walker Bush, General Colin Powell (who during the Viet Nam War covered up the Mai Li mass civilian murder incident), and Powell's ever-present crony Richard Armitage.

(3) Reportedly aiding in the hostage deals translations and terms has been the younger Bush administration's secretary of labor Elaine L. Chao, wife of Senator Mitch McConnell (R-KY) a husband and wife team that reportedly fronts for the Beijing government in Washington. Chao has numerous business links with the Red Chinese Secret Police.

For example, she has held a seat on the board of Protective Life Corp., which owns 50 percent of CRC Protective Life Insurance, as shown on Senate financial-disclosure documents. (Lippo Group, tied to Bill and Hillary Clinton as well as George W. Bush, owned First National Bank of Mena, Arkansas, arranging to launder hundreds of millions of dollars, proceeds of the American CIA dope shipments through the nearby airport at Mena.) The other half of the Hong Kong-located unit is owned by Lippo jointly with China Resources Holdings Co., a unit of the Red Chinese Secret Police and China's Military.

Elaine L. Chao's father, born in China, James S. C. Chao, is closely tied in business to the top officials of the Beijing government and owns a shipping company with business with the Beijing government.

Long part of highly secretive dirty deals has been the New York District Federal Reserve Bank, long tied to Maurice Greenberg, chairman of American International Group, Inc. AIG purchased 5 percent of Lippo Life and 70 percent of one of its units, Asuransi Jiwa Lippo Utama, paying upwards of \$200 million. With gross sales of \$40 billion, AIG was one of the first foreign firms permitted to sell insurance in Red China. Chao's husband, the U.S. Senator, has long received campaign pay-offs from Greenberg's firm.

European and American intelligence sources assert that Elaine L. Chao's reputed links to the Red Chinese Secret Police, together with that of her husband, the U.S. Senator, could easily fill a good-sized book or magazine article. Despite her connections, she has strangely been given, as a Bush cabinet member, access and clearance to top national security secrets of the FBI counter-intelligence division, the American CIA, and highly sensitive classified records relating to U.S. and foreign trade.

(4) Participating reportedly, if not actually fully facilitating the hostage deals, has been former Clinton White House senior advisor, Rahm Emanuel. After leaving the White House, Rahm became a managing director of Wasserstein Perella & Co., supposed "investment bankers", who reportedly specialize in secret Asian asset swaps, barter deals, and laundering funds of the Red Chinese Secret Police disguised as foreign currency and soybeans deals on the Chicago markets.

He has reportedly been quite involved in joint enterprises with Israel, where he is a dual citizen, jointly with the Red Chinese, in enterprises reportedly including nuclear bomb detonators. Rahm Emanuel has been the reputed Deputy Chief for North America of Israel intelligence, the Mossad. His deals, some contend, if fully publicly revealed, would anger some American Jews, particularly those who are not part of the aristocracy, as well as more common people in Israel.

European and non-European intelligence officials who penetrated the secret hostage release arrangements conveyed the specifics of the U.S.-Sino so-called "peace" covenant to certain outspoken, more independent-minded free-lance journalists and investigators. This was done to assure that some of the onerous terms somehow, somewhere, come to public attention without being screened by the monopoly press. Some of the specifics:

• For use by the Beijing government, the Federal Reserve agreed to transfer to a neutral designated country, as a neutral depository or escrow agent, \$40 billion in U.S. credits, assets, gold bullion, and currencies, both U.S. and foreign. Title of this is to be conveyed to mainland China sovereignty upon the safe release of the U.S. hostages.

To facilitate this, certain foreign currencies

have been artificially supported by the Federal Reserve at the same time, jointly with the Bank of England, Goldman Sachs & Co. (which moved to London to get away from U.S. jurisdiction), J.P. Morgan & Co., Bank One, with the aid of Wasserstein Perella & Co., and others, forcing down the price of gold below the cost of production of the world's most efficient mines.

• In the agreements between Red China and the U.S., the American CIA, by the Director of Central Intelligence, as head of the intelligence community, and as a signatory, certifies that the American mass media outlets will be ordered, or upon failure of such orders, technically and through satellites obstructed, from such major U.S. news outlets circulating or distributing, or causing or participating in the same, the details of the U.S.-Sino deals to gain release of the hostages. Guarantors of this, along with the American CIA and the Director of Central Intelligence (DCI), are signatories binding the National Security Agency (NSA), in charge of signal intelligence, and the National Reconnaissance Office (NRO), in charge of satellites, including those relied upon by the major media outlets.

(In federal documents long-since released but little mentioned, a similar deal for mass media censorship, in 1964, was agreed to by the Associated Press and United Press International, guaranteeing for an indefinite period of time that the wire services will carry no adverse criticism of the then-issued Warren Commission Report proclaiming that there was no conspiracy in the murder of President John F. Kennedy, and the deed was done by a lone assassin, Lee Harvey Oswald.)

• A top official of the U.S. Drug Enforcement Administration (DEA), as a signatory and guarantor binding as well on successors in office, assures that that Agency will use their best efforts and most merited personnel to prevent any publicity in the mass media news outlets, of any problems to be publicly discussed as to "China White", the high-purity dope from Southwest China funneling into the U.S. principally through Chicago, and the monetary proceeds of which are to be credited to pay back the loans from First National Bank of Chicago now called Bank One. That this embargo on data and press releases and public statements is to continue at least until one year after the expected Red China hosting of the International Olympics. The DEA official agrees that his agency will restrict their public comments on dope traffic interdictions to Mexico, Colombia, Nigeria, and related locations and not mention Southwest China or the term "China White". A top official of FBI counter-intelligence division, in supervision of overseas offices, likewise is a guarantor and signatory to these embargo provisions.

As part of these restrictions on public statements, press statements, and press releases, the DEA and FBI signatories and guarantors agree not to use the term, in any of its forms, of

Te-Wu, Red Chinese Secret Police, or any words relating to or meaning the same. The signatories and guarantors, upon the agreement with the Chinese signatories, confirm that the purported activities of the Red Chinese Secret Police, by any term referring to them, and their acts and doings while within U.S. sovereignty, since 1956 or before, were at all times “peaceable, law-abiding, and that no criminal or other offenses were committed within U.S. sovereignty” and that all statements to the contrary are known to the DEA and its predecessors, as well as the FBI, “to be false and not supported by fact”.

(This declaration is in direct opposition to the numerous reports from an elite unit of retired intelligence operatives who documented the murder and mayhem, on U.S. soil, by the Red Chinese Secret Police, since at least 1956. Visit our website series.)

• As a signatory to the hostage agreements, the North American Chief of British Counter-Intelligence, with offices in Chicago, agrees to invoke the United Kingdom’s *Official Secrets Act*, to restrain and punish any British news outlets, including those with U.S. offices as well, from distributing and circulating the withheld details of the hostage pacts. For that purpose, the MI-6 chieftain agrees to recommend the seizure in the United Kingdom, and wherever else there is British sovereignty, of media machinery, facilities, transmitters, trucks, portable audio and video equipment, and other media items, from any British major media violating the terms. And further, agrees to recommend the prosecution and jailing of British mass media personnel violating the *Official Secrets Act* by circulating or causing to be circulated and distributed the withheld details of the hostage covenants and terms.

While releasing the specifics of the foregoing to certain independent-minded journalists and investigators, the European and non-European intelligence operatives who penetrated the U.S.-Sino concordat assert they are holding back still other details of the hostage release financial and other agreements, so as to, on a time-sensitive basis, safeguard some of their units still compiling inside data.

The principal financial terms of the hostage release are not to be publicized for at least until after Red China successfully arranges hosting the International Olympics. Top officials of the sports superfest participated in the hostage dealings, in a restricted portion only, of the bargaining negotiations, according to European and non-European intelligence sources.

The penetration of the super-secret hostage settlements was aided by intelligence operatives with a background from France, Portugal, and Spain. The Portuguese operatives in particular had a score to settle with the dirty conniving in the deals by the Bush family to cover up their secret business partnerships with the Red Chinese.

As published in the foreign press, former high-level officials in Lisbon have accused

George Herbert Walker Bush of arranging the political assassination, by way of a sabotaged plane crash, of the former Finance Minister of Portugal, who had documents proving the Elder Bush used Portugal as a trans-shipment point for Bush’s treasonous arrangement with Iran in 1980, to give them weapons via Israel, in exchange for holding back the release of the 52 U.S. hostages in Teheran. In other words, documents that proved the Elder Bush committed treason, to offset an “October Surprise” by Jimmy Carter trying to get the hostages released in the month prior to the 1980 election, to help Carter’s re-election bid.

More coming. Stay tuned.

* * *

Panic Expected In The Gold Market? (4/19/01)

With good reason, some call it the killer yellow metal. And savvy sorts will not have to put their ear to the ground to detect what is about to happen. Like the first atomic bomb, gold can be the destroyer of worlds. And those who understand the history of currencies, understand that if gold goes up, paper money goes down. And hard.

The monopoly presslords, oil-soaked and chained to the banks and the banker-judges, as promoters of hot-air-backed paper money, are never in a position to tell us the truth about important events. They fudged on the way the common people of the United States were dragooned into being poison-gassed, shot to pieces, and dying in World War One, in Europe’s own bloody mess. The liars and whores of the press did not tell us what was involved in 1941 in advance, in the attack on Pearl Harbor. They issued fake stories to explain away orchestrated events and political assassinations of the 20th Century.

Federal Reserve Commissar Alan “Redspan” announces interest rate cuts and the Establishment liars/pundits proclaim it is to help the poor economy and to prevent a recession. Some understand, however, that jiggling with the interest rates may have a secret reason.

Notice a few historic events: In 1932, campaigning for President, Franklin Delano Roosevelt pretended to calm the waters by saying he would continue the gold standard. U.S. paper money at the time was exchangeable for gold. And ordinary workers were happy to be paid their wages in gold coins. In those years, the U.S. President was elected in November and inaugurated the following March. Before FDR was inaugurated, the ultra rich, with advance secret information, shipped THEIR gold by boat-load out of the U.S. To be sure Roosevelt follows orders, eventually to grab all the gold of the common American people, there was a high-level plot to either scare him or to assassinate him,

and blame it on a “lone assassin”. A secondary target was Anton Cermak, then Mayor of Chicago, while Cermak was sitting near Roosevelt.

Cermak was in the then-illegal booze business in the Windy City, competing with both Al Capone and another competitor, in a three-way struggle. Using a “lone nut” as a patsy, Chicago-based gangster-snipers, working for the very wealthy, killed Cermak but intentionally (or otherwise) did not kill Roosevelt in February 1933.

(Note: In the 1970s, our bribery investigations resulted in Cermak’s son-in-law, Otto Kerner, Jr., a Chicago-based sitting federal appeals judge, former Illinois governor, being sent to federal prison. He was also a banker. It was the highest level federal judge sent to jail for bribery in the history of the U.S. Years later, other judges in that same court, as a reprisal, have barred me and a TV show associate of mine, Joseph Andreuccetti, from all the federal courts, in Illinois, Wisconsin, and Indiana.)

In 1934, less than a year after being sworn in as President, Roosevelt ordered to be seized all the gold of ordinary Americans. The claim was that there was an “emergency”. If you did not turn in your gold, the U.S. Secret Service had orders to search you out, grab your gold, and maybe even arrange to arbitrarily jail you. That is what old-timers later related to their children and grandchildren.

From 1934 to 1975, under federal edict, it was unlawful for Americans to own gold. (Some dentists, however, under the pretext of needing gold for fillings in patients’ teeth, obtained licenses to get gold, some of which ended up in the “gold underground”. The Rockefeller family were, and have been, the biggest importers of gold into the U.S., through the jewelry trade, through Rhode Island.)

Closing down the gold window, Nixon, as President, set off a near panic in 1971 when he blocked foreigners from getting U.S. gold at the then low fixed rate of about \$35 per ounce. About the time gold became legal again in 1975 for Americans, an outspoken leading gold bug was pushed out a window to his death, in Indianapolis, Indiana. (That was one way to stop comments about the Rockefellers and gold.)

Starting about the 1990s, to promote paper money, private central banks worldwide, and bullion banks like Goldman Sachs (who reportedly have fled U.S. jurisdiction to be in London), and British-royalty-linked J.P.Morgan, have been attacking the price of gold. Through all kinds of market and news media tricks, through forward sales, derivatives, and such, this anti-gold gang pushed down the price of gold until it was way below the cost of production of the most efficient mines in the world. High-cost gold producers in South Africa had to lay off thousands of their workers, including Blacks paid a somewhat

better wage since apartheid was ended.

In the process, the anti-gold cabal have been short upwards of ten years average annual gold production. An emergency obviously could and would be created if there was a squeeze on the "gold shorts", such as the price-fixing criminals interwoven with the Bank of England and the Federal Reserve, both actually PRIVATE central banks masquerading as official government entities.

In market industry lingo, if those who borrowed someone else's gold and sold it, then had to make it good (called "covering their shorts" or short positions) by buying gold later at the then market higher price—well, a great crunch could be caused. And gold would skyrocket while paper money would be generally devalued and discredited. That is a nightmare created for the paper money gang. The so-called "U.S. Dollar", not government currency but private notes of the Federal Reserve, backed by nothing but hot air, would suddenly be exposed as simply a skilled magician's trick, money rabbits multiplied out of a banker's fractional reserve hat.

Some U.S. megabanks have reserves of less than three cents on the dollar. Such banks are actually insolvent. The Federal Reserve has been quietly propping up these banks with low-interest fake "loans" while allowing these banks to violate regulatory requirements, such as a minimum of three cents on the dollar. These banking cadavers are handled by the Fed morticians prettying-up the occupant of a financial casket.

"Washington: Acting in an EMERGENCY CONFERENCE CALL, the Federal Reserve moved today to bolster the flagging economy by cutting interest rates by half a point for the fourth time this year." — *Chicago Tribune* 4/18/2001 (Emphasis added)

The *Tribune* was one of the few newspapers to use the term "emergency conference call". But, of course, they did not tell us what the REAL emergency might be. Traditionally, the parent, Tribune Company, has been headed by the one who was also the chairman or vice chairman of the Federal Reserve District Bank in Chicago.

So, are we, as ordinary Americans, facing commotions as to gold, the real reason for rate cuts? To somehow support the huge gold loans by the short-selling anti-gold mafia?

The consequences of exposing this could have a profound influence on the future of the Federal Reserve and what I prefer to call the Bunk of England, both private, yes, conspiratorial, central banks.

The real owners of the Federal Reserve are NOT the member banks, as mentioned in Establishment business textbooks, but rather a group of shadowy mostly non-Americans, some of whom meet once a year in secret meetings to plan the destiny of ordinary people, that is, the meetings of the Bilderberg Group. They meet

each year in a different country, once even on a mountaintop in Switzerland. Always, under heavy, military-style security, as if guarding kings and queens and media moguls who do attend. Whose vassals and subjects would just as soon chop off their heads or arrange a firing squad for them.

Some contend that the Federal Reserve, without lawful authority to do so, has arranged to seize the private depositories of gold. One place private gold has been stored has been in the several sub-basements of the Rockefeller-owned First National Bank of Chicago, to confuse matters now called Bank One. Reportedly some of the private gold has been seized from there without legal formality. Because of the circumstances, we call it Bank Zero. There address, naturally, should be shown as Ground Zero.

(Why do we know so much? Well, for more than 40 years I and my associates have intensely investigated and researched financial intermediaries.

Throughout the history of the U.S., as is seldom ever mentioned, most of the key judges owned and operated banks jointly with their lawyer cronies. Sometimes even with known mafiosos. We call them banker-judges. Some of the crooked judges we have fingered, and who ended up in jail for bribery, were bankers. The banker-judges do NOT disqualify themselves when their financial interests come up in their court. Guess who wins in their crooked court?)

What all is involved?

- At least six major hedge funds who bet wrong in the derivatives hocus-pocus.

- Six major banks including, reportedly, Bank of America and their parent Bank America, together, owned jointly by the Rothschilds, the Jesuits, and added on in recent years, the Japanese mafia, the Yakuza. Bank America are big in foreign currency transactions. The Federal Reserve, together with the U.S. Treasury, do not have


enough "life boats" to reportedly rescue a ship as large as Bank America and their unit Bank of America.

- Several major stock brokerages. Question: Does the federal insurance fund for brokers have enough assets to underwrite huge stock brokerages going under? Commodity brokers are big in foreign currency trading. If such a brokerage goes under, as some expect, is there an insurance fund covering THEM?

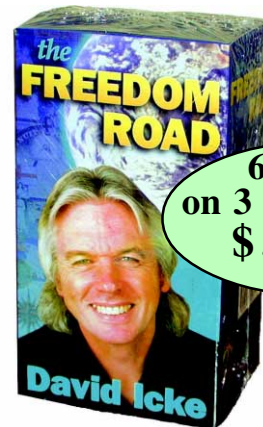
The artificially low price of gold was part of a series of schemes to try to rescue such large ships using tricks to support these sinking ships.

What does any rescue committee really need? Some two trillion dollars.

Do the Federal Reserve and the U.S. Treasury, without the massive inflationary printing of Federal Reserve hot-air paper money, have two trillion dollars ready for a rescue attempt? Oh yeah? Tell us where.

More details coming. So: Panic Expected In The Gold Market? Stay tuned. 

Companion video set to *The Biggest Secret*

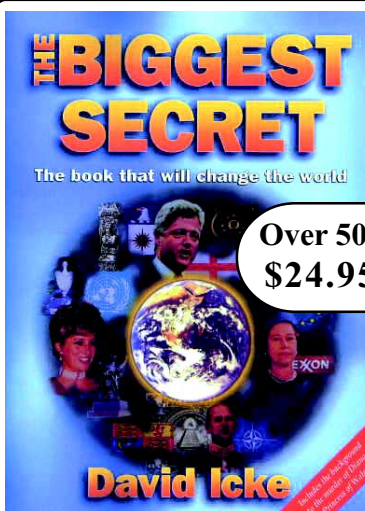


6 Hours
on 3 video tapes
\$59.95
(+S/H)

This video is the perfect companion to *The Biggest Secret*, the sensational book by David Icke. Icke begins at the ancient world and ends with the transformation of Planet Earth in countdown to 2012.

Mysteries galore are unveiled as he pulls together his incredible wealth of information across countless subjects and shows how they all connect.

Please see next-to-last page for ordering information or call toll-free: 1-877-280-2866.



Over 500 pages
\$24.95 (+S/H)

The Biggest Secret by David Icke

The blockbuster of all blockbusters! With stunning information never before released on the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales.

David Icke's most powerful and explosive book to date includes the astonishing background to the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales. Every man, woman, and child on the planet is affected by the stunning information that Icke exposes. He reveals in documented detail how the same interconnecting bloodlines have controlled the planet for thousands of years. How they created all the major religions and suppressed the spiritual and esoteric knowledge that will set humanity free from its mental and emotional prisons. It includes a devastating exposé of the true origins of Christianity and the other major religions, and documents suppressed science, which explains why the world is facing a time of incredible change and transformation. *The Biggest Secret* also exposes the true and astonishing background to the British Royal Family and, through enormous research and unique contacts, Icke reveals how and why Diana, Princess of Wales, was murdered in Paris in 1997. This includes information from a close confidant of Diana for nine years, which has never before been made public.

The Biggest Secret is a unique book and is quite rightly dubbed "The book that will change the world". No one who reads it will ever be the same again.

Available from Wisdom Books & Press. Please see next-to-last page for ordering information or call toll-free: 1-877-280-2866.

How To Handle Psychic Attacks

5/4/01 HATONN

Good afternoon, my scribe. I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Commander of this Earth Transition Project. I come in the Light of Creator Source—*The One Light*.

Be still. See and feel the Light radiating outward from deep within you, forming a brilliant spherical bubble that completely surrounds you. This is your Protection from outside, low-frequency influences, such as negative thought-forms, low-level astral entities, and such.

Many ones efforting to connect to the Higher Realms in this manner simply entertain anything and everything that comes their way. This can, and often does, lead to great confusion. You must learn to discipline self to ALWAYS remember to surround yourselves with Light, and thereby clear your space, if you wish to remain beyond the reach or the influence of mischievous entities or thought-forms.

We see a need for clarification for some. What are these negative thought-forms? These are the result of individuals focusing their individual thoughts in a deliberate and persistent manner so as to cause another harm, discomfort, confusion, and such. Often the result on an unprotected individual will be a string of “bad-luck” happenings or a restless night of poor sleep that keeps the individual in a weakened mental or emotional state.

This kind of phenomena is most often referred to as witchcraft, sorcery, spiritual warfare, and such. The phenomena is QUITE real and is simply a negative focus of inner, God-given, creative potential you all have as a part of your ability to co-create. Many ones use these same abilities in subtle ways to, for instance, attract a mate or money, or in numerous other ways to affect and influence others.

Some ones become quite vicious and relentless in their attacks, especially when they perceive that another has somehow caused them to be a victim. In more distorted cases, wherein an individual has become the “chronic victim” and goes from one “tragedy” to another in total “soap opera” fashion, there will ALWAYS be a dark non-physical entity overshadowing the individual. This sort of entity feeds on the low-frequency turbulence created around such individuals.

Often this sort of person will go to great

lengths to manipulate others so as to convince them to “buy into” the illusion of “victimhood” and thus, through manipulation, get others to focus *their* thoughts in the same negative manner. This, in turn, creates an amplification of negative energy that begins to manifest in the physical.

A good example of this process would be “holy” crusades wherein so-called “spiritual leaders” perceive a threat to their political control over the masses, and thus create great exaggerations and distortions of facts in order to condemn, literally, anyone they so choose to condemn. These ones (and the dark non-physical entities working through them) feed off the fear and anxiety that they create wherever they go.

This phenomenon, which occurs every day in your world, is responsible in a large way for the many wars that break out—especially the so-called “holy” wars. But, to bring this discussion down to a more personal level, this phenomenon occurs on a much smaller scale (and is more frequent) around those who effort to be Lighted wayshowers. Why? Because the Lighted individuals tend to bring order and stability into the world and, in essence, they are cutting off the “food supply” to those dark energies who feed and lust for negative emotional energy vibrations.

The Lighted wayshower who gains any sort of headway toward dissipating any significant amount of negativity becomes a target for attacks. These attacks are executed not only to try to stop any further positive efforts, but beyond that, to also try to achieve eventual overshadowment and control of the Lighted wayshower. Why? Because if that goal can be accomplished, then the “damage” done (from the negative entity point of view) can be undone, and perhaps the now-conquered person can be used to actually create great negativity, even if only in a subtle manner.

All this can EASILY be avoided by simply remembering to stay centered and call upon the Light (or God, or Angels of God, or Jesus, or whatever in your perception represents pureness of Goodness) and surround yourself with this Energy. There are myriads of Lighted Beings from the Higher Realms (Angels) who will respond to your heartfelt request.

Please know that the call for assistance is not viewed as a weakness. Rather, it is viewed as LEARNED WISDOM. Those who would

laugh at you or ridicule you for believing in such things are simply those who are ignorant about such matters and are often parroting the “popular” opinion that is generated and reinforced by those dark controlling ones who wish to keep the masses dumb and pliable and thwarted from awakening to their true Potential.

Awakened individuals will see right through the lies, and they will see the games of manipulation. This sort of exposure causes the manipulators great restlessness as they perceive a very real threat to their ability to maintain control over others to do their will.

Many on your world are kept “in the dark” regarding these things. And, due to the great social pressures that society in general—and especially relatives and friends—are conditioned to exert upon those who seek out this sort of information, many searching ones are pressured away from the knowledge that would eventually free them from the shackles of ignorance, to thus reclaim their God-given power.

If you perceive that you MAY be under an attack from one who is either consciously or unconsciously sending negative thoughts your way, there are some very simple things you can do to protect yourself. First and foremost, surround yourself with the Love of Creator God. (His Light is a symbolic representation of this Love.) Number two, surround any and all ones whom you may feel could be the originator of the attack with the same Light/Love of Creator God. Picture a thousand Angels of Light holding your possible attacker in an affectionate embrace with the clear message that they are dearly Loved.

These things will ALWAYS prove effective.

By contrast, getting into a reactionary battle of who has the stronger will only results in a great karmic tie with the individual that will eventually need to be balanced out. Falling into this trap is a very quick way to ensure a “round-trip ticket” back into the physical for future lessons in learning how to utilize your creative energies in a mature and responsible manner.

As students of life, I should add here that there are ways to use these same creative energies in QUITE a positive way so as to NOT incur great karmic debts. Let us say that you have a neighbor who you don’t particularly get along with and you wish that they would move. You could wish them ill health or something else negative. Or, from a much more positive perspective, you could wish them great prosperity so that they perhaps acquire a better job or come into a lot of money, so as to bring forth the desire to move elsewhere.

Remember: when you send out energy (thought-forms), that energy is going to return to you AMPLIFIED. If you chronically dwell in the negative aspects of your life, and thus radiate that energy, you most certainly will be manifesting and experiencing more and more of that same negativity.

Learn to catch yourself when you are feeling any of the lower emotions, such as guilt,

frustration, and anger. Know that YOU are responsible for your emotional state, and not anyone else. To attack or lash out at another will only serve to further disconnect you from that inner place of peace wherein you find communion with Creator Source, the One who created you.


To attack another is to attack another of God's creations and is, in essence, "spitting in the face" of God. Most of you, in your moments of anger and such, lash out upon another who is just as much loved by God, and an aspect of God, as are you. So how could such behavior EVER result in satisfaction? In the short term it may very well "feel" good to the fragile ego-self, for it may view such actions as a means of protecting its self. But, as you continue to grow, you will find that such cumulative attacks are what cause ulcers, tumors, cancer, and most commonly, heart attacks.

Remember: your environment is PERFECTLY balanced with respect to learning. This is to say that the "bio-feedback" signals which your environment and body produce are optimized for your growth potential. To ignore the subtle clues that give you insights which will lead to a greater understanding, will cause these "little" things to grow until you can no longer ignore them. Will it take a heart attack to get your attention? How about cancer?

Learn to view all sensations you encounter as SIGNIFICANT. Go within and ask for help from Higher Source if you cannot seem to grasp a meaning. Ask for confirmation of correct interpretation. You each have Guides ready and willing to assist you, and it is always much more expeditious if you try to meet them part way by being open to their presence.

Never overlook a "coincidence" or "chance" happening. Those things don't really exist except in the mind of those who deny their inner connection to Source and thus ignore the many ways that messages can be communicated to you.

I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, come as a member of the Hosts of God, in Lighted Service to all ones. There is no discrimination, for we are ALL brothers and sisters born of the same Source—Creator God. May the words of this message help you to become a more positive influence on all ones you may have the pleasure of interacting with.

Blessings and Peace. Salu. 

THE BOOK OF CHOICES: KEYS TO ENLIGHTENMENT

BY ALLISONE HEARTSONG

All paths that lead to spiritual enlightenment are essentially a sequence of choices.

When made with whole-hearted sincerity, the choices contained in this little book constitute one version of the Way by means of which anyone who chooses may come into harmonious alignment with the Source of their being.

In short, these choices constitute the keys to the Kingdom of Heaven.

The undergraduate section of this book is composed of 52 choices, one for each week of the year. Daily contemplation of each choice for one whole week is the recommended procedure.

However, those who prefer a faster pace may choose to meditate on a different choice each day so as to move through the entire sequence of 52 choices seven times in one year.

The postgraduate course, which is comprised of 24 additional choices, may be undertaken whenever the undergraduate course of 52 choices has been completed.

\$15 U.S. funds only (includes shipping)

Send check or money order to:

In God We Trust

P.O. Box 450

Mt. Shasta, CA 96067

Children Of The Matrix

How an interdimensional race has controlled the world for thousands of years—and still does!

We are born into a world controlled by unseen forces that have plagued and manipulated humanity for thousands of years. No, this is no script from a Hollywood movie. It is happening to you NOW.

You may look around and think that what you see is "real". But in truth you are living in an illusion—an illusion designed to keep you in a mental, emotional, and spiritual prison cell.

David Icke exposes these forces and their methods of human control and he reveals a fantastic web of global manipulation, orchestrated by forces beyond this physical realm.

He exposes the hidden bloodlines, through which other-dimensional entities live and operate unseen among us; and he shows how the bloodlines of the royal, political, and economic rulers of today are the same as those who ruled as the kings and queens of ancient times.

Icke takes the story on from his highly acclaimed *And The Truth Shall Set You Free* and *The Biggest Secret*, and he lifts still further the veil of secrecy that has maintained humanity in manipulated ignorance for so long.

*The truth is not only out there.
Much of it is right here.*

NEW BOOK!*
by David Icke

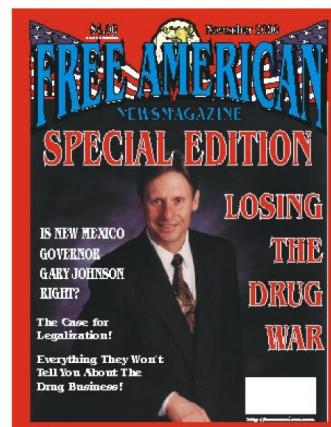
\$25.00 (+S/H)
493 pages

*This book will be available around the end of May 2001

Please see next-to-last page for ordering information or call toll-free: 1-877-280-2866.



TWO GREAT WAYS TO GET THE NEWS!



**The Free American
Newsmagazine!**

Published Monthly!

**Available by subscription or
at Barnes and Noble, Borders,
Books-a-Million, Tower, Hastings
and other fine newsstands**

SPECIAL EDITION \$5.00

Subscriptions \$40.00 per year



Clay Douglas

Free American Radio

MONDAY - FRIDAY

7:00 AM Central Time

Shortwave - WWCR 5.070

Satellite - Galaxy 11

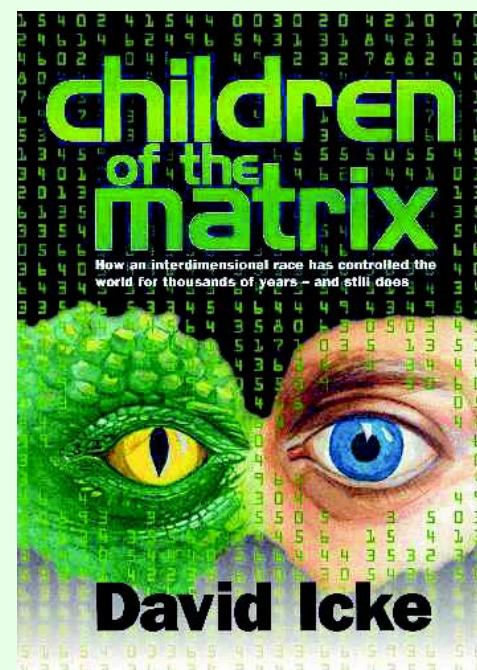
Transponder 14 7.71 Audio

Internet - <http://freearmerican.com>

CALL THE FREE AMERICAN GROUP

877-423-3250

<http://freearmerican.com>



Wisdom Books & Press *Order Form*

**P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581**

Toll free #: **1(877) 280-2866**
Outside the U.S. please call: **1(661) 823-9696**
e-mail: wisdombooks@tminet.com

NAME:

DATE:

ADDRESS:

CITY:

STATE:

ZIP:

COUNTRY:

PHONE:

CREDIT CARD #:

EXP. DATE:

SIGNATURE:

	Price Each:	Qty	Total
DR. LEONARD G. HOROWITZ			
	<i>Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse with Dr. Joseph S. Puleo</i>	\$26.95	
	<i>Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola</i>	\$29.95	
VIDEO	<i>Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse, 2-VIDEO SET</i> NEW!	\$39.95	
AUDIO	<i>Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse with Dr. Joseph S. Puleo</i>	\$29.95	
	<i>Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola</i>	\$19.95	
EUSTACE MULLINS			
	<i>Curse Of Canaan: A Demonology Of History</i>	\$15	
	<i>Murder By Injection: The Story Of The Medical Conspiracy Against America</i>	\$15	
	<i>The Secrets Of The Federal Reserve</i>	\$15	
	<i>The Rape Of Justice: America's Tribunals Exposed</i>	\$18	
	<i>The World Order: Our Secret Rulers</i>	\$15	
DAVID ICKE			
	<i>Children Of The Matrix</i> by David Icke	\$24.95	
	<i>The BIGGEST SECRET</i> by David Icke	\$24.95	
	<i>And The Truth Shall Set You Free</i> by David Icke	\$21.95	
VIDEO	<i>From PRISON To PARADISE</i> by David Icke (parts I, II & III) <small>(**Special price for current SPECTRUM subscribers)</small>	\$59.95 <small>(**\$49.95)</small>	
	<i>The Freedom Road</i> (6-hrs. 3 tapes)	\$59.95	
	<i>REVELATIONS Of A MOTHER GODDESS</i> Arizona Wilder interviewed by David Icke	\$24.95	
	<i>THE REPTILIAN AGENDA</i> Parts I & II	\$49.95	
ELIZABETH CLARE PROPHET			
	<i>Fallen Angels And The Origins Of Evil</i>	\$7.99	
	<i>Your Seven Energy Centers</i>	\$6.95	
	<i>Karma And Reincarnation</i>	\$6.95	
	<i>Alchemy Of The Heart</i>	\$6.95	
	<i>Soul Mates And Twin Flames</i>	\$5.95	
	<i>Creative Abundance</i>	\$5.95	
	<i>How To Work With Angels</i>	\$5.95	

	Price Each:	Qty	Total
Exclusive MISCELLANEOUS			
	VATICAN ASSASSINS by Eric Jon Phelps <small>*(Please see "Shipping Rates" box below)</small>	*\$45	
	<i>PROZAC: Panacea Or Pandora ?</i> by Ann Blake Tracy	\$19.95	
AUDIO	<i>"Help! I Can't Get Off My Antidepressants!"</i> (1-1/2 hrs.) <small>(Shipping is included if you buy any book. Otherwise add \$4.)</small>	\$9.95	
	<i>The Indigo Children: The New Kids Have Arrived</i> by Lee Carroll & Jan Tober	\$13.95	
	WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume I	\$15	
	WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume II	\$20	
	<i>Colloidal Silver Handbook: Why You Need It & How To Make It</i> <small>(Shipping is included.)</small>	U.S. \$6.50 Canada \$7.00 Foreign \$8.00	
	<i>The Untold History Of America</i> by Ray Bilger	\$10	
	<i>The Worst-Case Scenario Survival Handbook</i> by Joshua Piven & David Borgenicht	\$12	
	<i>Why The End?</i> by J.T. Revelator	\$29.95	
	1st year of <i>The SPECTRUM</i> on CD-ROM	\$45	
"LIBERTY AND JUSTICE FOR ALL" Hosted by Dennis Grover			
VIDEO	<i>"Publishing The Truth" Guests: Rick Martin Cortright & Gail Cortright</i>	\$12 <small>shipping included in US</small>	
	<i>"VATICAN ASSASSINS" Guest: Author Eric Jon Phelps</i>	\$12 <small>shipping included in US</small>	

— Please add the required shipping. —	Sub-Total
<p style="text-align: center;">~Shipping Rates~</p> <p>United States: (Priority) \$6 for the 1st item; \$4 for ea. add'l item. <small>*Please add \$8.50 for each VATICAN ASSASSINS ordered.</small></p> <p>Canada: (Airmail) \$7 for the 1st item; \$4 each for ea. add'l item. <small>*Please add \$19.50 for each VATICAN ASSASSINS ordered.</small></p> <p>International: (Airmail) \$15 for the 1st item; \$6 for ea. add'l item. <small>*Please add \$34.50 (Airmail) or \$25 (Surface) for each VATICAN ASSASSINS ordered.</small></p>	Shipping
	Tax
	(Calif. add 7% tax) (Nev. add 7.25% tax)
	TOTAL:

We accept VISA, DISCOVER, and MASTERCARD only.
Please make Check or Money Order payable to:
Wisdom Books & Press, Inc. (U.S. Funds only)
We are not responsible for damage caused during shipping.

Order Back Issues Of The SPECTRUM

Vol. 1, #1 June 1, 1999

Premier Issue • HATONN: Learning To Act In Oneness With All Of Creation • *Genocide With A Capital "G"*, Dr. Len Horowitz • Benzene And Other Poisons In Our Food Supply • Money & Secret Powers • New Menace Is Stalking Europe: It's The U.S. • What's Happening In Yugoslavia? • What Has Happened Since The CONTACT Lock-Out? • SOLTEC: Growth Comes From Understanding Of Truth, • EL MORYA: Recognizing Value In ALL Of Life's Challenges

Vol. 1, #2 July 6, 1999

Xerox Copy Special Order

Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse Dr. Len Horowitz • SANANDA: It Is Your Life And Your Responsibility • Native American Perspectives: The Wisdom Of Rolling Thunder • *Untangling The Web*: Hidden History Paints Revealing Picture • SOLTEC: Making Good Use Of This "Quickenning" Environment • SOLTEC: Watch The Clues, Both Near And Far • SANAT KUMARA: Will You Blossom Or Bum Out? • The "Soy Toxin Team" Story • SOLTEC: Turning Clues Into Wisdom Through Insight • SANANDA: True Abundance Comes From Walking The Spiritual Path • The Illuminati Millennium Rituals

Vol. 1, #3 August 3, 1999

Xerox Copy Special Order

Are Their Aliens Among Us? *The Biggest Secret* David Icke • Native American Perspectives: Remembering Who We Are • SOLTEC: Each New Day Is A Miracle Of Opportunities • SOLTEC: Choices Are Central To The Creative Process • Have We Been Gifted With Waters To Heal A Sick Planet? • Data On The JFK, Jr. Crash • HATONN: Recognizing YOUR Purpose Helps The Larger Plan • Two Millennia Of Prophecy Collected Together

Vol. 1, #4 September 7, 1999

Is Edgar Cayce Back? An Interview With David Wilcock • Native American Perspectives: The Native Ways And Teachings • "Better" Living Through Chemistry—Prozac: Panacea Or Pandora? • GERMAIN: The Power Of Truth In A World Of Lies • Oracle's Messages About Parasites • Introductory Essay On The Wilcock-Cayce-Ra Connection & The "Mission" • Some Excerpts From *Convergence* • SANANDA: Clear The Weeds From Your Wheat • As Planetary Frequency Upshifts, Are You Going Through "The Change"? • Waco And The New World Order: The Astonishing Connections • ATON: Recognize Your Vast Spiritual Heritage

Vol. 1, #5 October 5, 1999

Great Zulu Shaman Credo Mutwa • SOLTEC: Navigating The Road Of Frequency Increase • Sunspot Cycles: Their Profound Effect On Man & Earth • Essiac: A Natural Herbal Cancer Therapy • SOLTEC: Geophysical Clues About These Times Of Cleansing • Plate Tectonics: A Lesson On Earth's Outer Structure • Native American Perspectives: The Women And The Chiefs • GERMAIN: Learn To Sense & Embrace Big Changes Coming Fast • HATONN: Discerning For Yourself The "Reality" Of Hatonn • Parasite Elimination: A Must For Good Health

Vol. 1, #6 November 2, 1999

The Mayan Calendar • The Horse Whisperer: An Interview With Monty Roberts • Native American Perspectives: The Elders, Medicine People, And Warriors • SOLTEC: From The Caterpillar To The Butterfly • A Remarkable Glimpse Of Egyptian History • HATONN: On "Reptilian" Shape-Shifting And The Hatonn-Ra Connection • Magnets And Solar Panels

Vol. 1, #7 December 7, 1999

An Interview With Robert Ghost Wolf • Native American Perspectives: Indian Prayers, Visions, and Native Ways • SANAT KUMARA: You Are The Miracle You Are Searching For! • Red Tide: The Chinese Communist Targeting Of America • Blindness, Mad Cow Disease, And "Canola" Oil • Egypt Air Flight 990: Astonishing News The Media Hides • HATONN: Reach Out And Touch Someone • *Get Well!* How To Create Powerful Health • SOLTEC: We Are All Both Teacher And Student

Vol. 1, #8 January 4, 2000

Dr. Len Horowitz's *Healing Celebration* Remedy • Harvard Speech By Charlton Heston: *Winning The Cultural War* • The Unnerving Truth About Mind Control "Forewarned Is Forearmed" • RA: Knowing Our Karmic Past May Help Us Understand The Present • The Mechanism Behind An Upcoming Major Global Economic Crisis • HATONN: What Are Some Clues For Truly Finding Your Purpose? • On The Rev. Jesse Jackson And His Role In The Murder Of Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., Part I • GERMAIN: Forgiveness Is The Key To Transformation • Prophecy: Warriors Of The Rainbow

Vol. 1, #9 February 1, 2000

What If Everything You Thought You Knew About AIDS Was Wrong? Christine Maggiore • SOLTEC: Finding Your Natural State Of Inner Energy Balance • Colloidal Silver Healing Legacy • Big Brother Internet: Nameless & Faceless In Cyberspace • Remember To Look At The View • Native American Perspectives: Facing Our Destiny • HILARION: Letting Grow By Letting Go • When Disclosure Serves Secrecy

Vol. 1, #10 March 7, 2000

Indigo Children: An Interview With Jan Tober • Purposeful Con-fusion Surrounding Cold Fusion • Vaccination: An UnGodly Practice, Dr. Len Horowitz • The Ritalin Generation: Drugging America's Youth • MSG: The Deadly Mouth Aphrodisiac • Native American Perspectives: Toward Sovereign Indian Nations • SOLTEC/HATONN: Glimpses Of The Truth Behind Your Shadow World • A Fancy Trail Of Money Laundering By Greenspan, Bush & The Twiglets

Vol. 1, #11 April 4, 2000

Sound Healing: An Interview with Jonathan Goldman • Legal Help When Laws Go Wild: *Justice Team One* • The Lever That Moves The World • So You Want To Plant A Garden? • Silverlon@: Medical Applications • Money Laundering Part II: Introducing Still More Crooks • SOLTEC: That "Secret" Something We All Are Searching For • HILARION: Understanding Your Bio-Electric Sensing Machine

Vol. 1, #12 May 2, 2000

Xerox Copy Special Order

The Most Powerful Man In The World? The "Black" Pope • Vatican Bank Sued For Alleged War Crimes • GERMAIN & SANANDA: The Time Has Come To Awaken From Your Dream! • Does Elian Gonzales Case Bring Out The "Best" In Clinton's Criminal Regime? • The "Bio-Electrical Cleansing" Research Of Dr. Robert Beck • Sacred White Buffalo Murdered

Vol. 2, #1 June 6, 2000

A Talk With The Ishaya Monks: Powerful, Ancient Teaching Held For This Historic Cycle • HATONN: Staying The Course Despite Rough Seas • The Curious Case Of Dave Overton's Gold And The Phoenix Institute • Chemtrails: Did An Airline Mechanic Stumble Upon The Truth? • "Project Cloverleaf" • SOLTEC: Learn To Balance In The "Now" • Exposing The Truth About "Holy" Sathya Sai Baba

Vol. 2, #2 July 4, 2000

Ticking Time-Bomb *Prozac* • SOLTEC: Are You Ready For All That May Cross Your Path? • Revealing Article About Phoenix Institute Directors: Paying Back What Debt? • Are Fed & Treasury Manipulating Gold For Gain Of Few? • Most Profitable Industry In America? Our Prison Systems! • "The Boys" Of Chicago: Law Bought & Sold For Bargain Prices • More Information About Chemtrails Mystery "Poison Cobwebs From Hell" • SANANDA: I Hear Your Call, Do You Hear Mine? • American Death Camps

Vol. 2, #3 August 1, 2000

Ramtha's School of "Enlightenment"? • Full-Page USA TODAY Ad On Illegality Of Income Tax • FDA Boosts PMS Insanity With Prozac In Disguise • HATONN: Compassion Along The Lighted Path Of Creation • FDA-Postal Raid On "The Phoenix Group" • HAARP's Covert Agendas: • SOLTEC: Breaking The Grip Of Often Subtle Mind-Control • How The Sheep Are Led: A "Pretend" Speech On Population Reduction

Vol. 2, #4 September 5, 2000

FEMA: Bizarre Wildfires Expose Sinister Agenda • GERMAIN: Remaining Flexible In These Times Of Great Change • Fishy CIA Link To Malathion Spraying For West Nile Virus • Killer Music: Mind Control's Subtle Drug • With No Obligation To Educate, Schools Turn To Thought Control • HATONN: How To Make This Cleansing Cycle Work For You • Robert Ghost Wolf, *Beyond The Veil: Visions For A New World*

Vol. 2, #5 October 3, 2000

Montauk Project's Wild Ride Through History • CAFRs: The \$60 Trillion Secret • SOLTEC: Awakening To The Miracle • Stop Ritalin! 2.5 Million Children Across The Nation Are Given "Cocaine" By Their Parents And Doctors • The Homosexual Agenda That Is Invading Our Schools • HATONN: On Health, Helping, And World Politics • Update On FEMA Report • Tavistock: The Best Kept Secret In America • Does "Global Governance" By UN Really Mean "One World Order"? • GERMAIN: You Can Accomplish Great Things With Your "God Power"

Vol. 2, #6 November 7, 2000

"The Call Compels The Answer" Angels Stand Ready To Help • Doctors Vote To Oppose Mandatory Vaccinations • SPECTRUM Staff On The Air • SOLTEC: Breaking Loose From Those Limiting Beliefs • Coca-Cola/CIA/Tribune Drama In Federal Chicago Courts • History Of Secret Human Biological Experiments • An Overview Of The Illuminati • HATONN: Be Thankful For Your Planet's Great Gift Of Compassion

Vol. 2, #7 December 5, 2000

For Peace On Earth: Work With The Angels: Doreen Virtue • SOLTEC: Expressing Yourself More Fully On Creator's Living Canvas • The Cure-All: Chaparral • SANANDA: At This Holiday Season Awaken The Gift Of Your God-self Within • Daring Journalists Victorious In FOX News Censorship Case • David Icke's Journey: A First-Person Account • *Do You Smell A Set-Up?* Cool Calculation Behind Ongoing Election Brawl • HATONN: A Nation's Destiny In A Time Of Awakening

Vol. 2, #8 January 9, 2001

Montauk & Philadelphia Experiments: "Back To The Future" A New Interview With Al Bielek • *The Eighth Thunder*: The War Of Valued Life • HATONN: The Play Is Moving Toward A Grand Awakening • SANANDA: With Understanding Comes The Wisdom To Release Fear And Pain • "Mercy" Killings And The Culling Of The Elderly • Some Well-Hidden Hazards Of Microwave Cooking • SOLTEC: Look Within And Tap The Awesome Power Of ONE • Election Intrigues To Think About

Vol. 2, #9 February 13, 2001

Will The Lights Go Out In California And The Nation? *Expert Exposes Fraud & Greed* • "When You Don't Know What You're Doing, Do It Neatly!" • The News Desk • Connections & Revelations The Media Won't Touch • Dean Kamen: Gifted Inventor And Man Of Mystery • SOLTEC: Satisfaction Means Balancing The Inner And Outer Worlds • *A Call For World Peace*: A Message From Great White Buffalo • SANAT KUMARA: To Know Yourself, Reach Out To Others

Vol. 2, #10 March 13, 2001

Rediscovering Ancient Truths About The Spiritual Side Of Science: Heart And Head Must Work Together • The Power Of Those Who Stand-Up For Truth • SOLTEC: Stand And Be Counted For A Better World • Pasadena Health Show: A Great Success! • Anna Detweiler: Seeing Truth Beyond The Shadows • Skolnick's Revelations About Current Events • SOLTEC: Lose The Baggage And Free Your Mind • HATONN: The Physical Experience Is For *Spiritual* Growth

Vol. 2, #11 April 10, 2001

Will Healthy Agriculture Survive Big Business? Organic Gardening—Power Of The Soil • What Would We Do If There Was No Food? • Skolnick's Report On Crooks In High Places • England "Bombs" Gold Prices • SOLTEC: Go With The Flow Of Your High-Frequency World • Hopi Elder Chief Dan Evehema's *Message To Mankind* • California's Power Crisis: A Most Revealing Update • SANANDA: What's Truly Important In Your Life? • Farming Ourselves Into Oblivion: Small Sustainable Farms Are Our Greatest Hope Against A Faceless Agriculture • So You Want To Plant A Garden?

GET THE FIRST YEAR OF The SPECTRUM ARCHIVED ON CD-ROM!



Beginning with the Premier Issue, get the first 12 issues of *The SPECTRUM* in the searchable Adobe PDF format (Acrobat reader software is included on the disk), also in HTML format (where you can use your Internet Browser to view the files). CD-ROM is PC & MAC compatible!

PLUS, ALSO ON THE CD:

Several Audio Chapters from *Wisdom of The Rays: The Masters Teach*, Vol. I book. This will play on your audio CD player. • Several writings by the Ascended Masters • Selected writings and interviews (non-audio) • French Translations of several writings by the Ascended Masters (non-audio) • Adobe Acrobat Reader

PRICE: \$45 + shipping & handling

Price for Back Issues of The SPECTRUM:

\$5.00 each for the U.S.
\$6.50 each for Canada/Mexico
\$8.00 each for Foreign

To order Back Issues or
the CD-Rom please call:
Toll free #: **1-877-280-2866**
Outside the U.S. please call:
1-661-823-9696

SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

U.S. = \$45.00 for 12 issues.
Canada = \$55.00 (\$US) for 12 issues.
Foreign = \$60 (\$US) for 12 issues.
Please call for price on bulk subscriptions.

Credit Card Orders:

Call toll-free: **1-877-280-2866.**
Outside U.S. call: **1-661-823-9696.**
Send check or money order to:

The SPECTRUM
PO BOX 1567

Tehachapi, CA 93581

INFORMATION